

When Is
Revolution.

irrational right and wrong
essays and poems

Henna Joronen

Author Henna Joronen

Title of thesis When is Revolution, Irrational right and wrong essays and poems

Department of Art

Degree programme Visual Culture

Year 2014

Number of pages 262

Language English

Abstract

Digging into concept, act and idea of revolution, which we all have constructed in our minds to mean specific kind of an event, maybe we take it for granted what revolution means and understand it plainly as aggressive social political chaotic act. It is mass event and making revolution is a necessity setting the world to understand the inevitability of change on attitude level, on every possible level. Though we live in already revolutionized world it is an issue always constant and acute. I have taken feminist perspective into it, into changing the world more democratic and equal which work is done around the globe by many as we speak. What are the results of work of activists, dissidents and artists is on display in social media and other media. My means in comprehending and making the phenomena are written text and art which both have an important role in making social change visible and active. Easily spreadable manifestos, columns, articles, slogans, songs, poems by which everybody can contribute and be heard. With this work I agitate people to do revolution of wisdom, it takes all of us. No one can and must not be excluded. Happenings of chain reactions for common cause await. Cause of us all is to end poverty, exploitation, suffering, abuse, ruling of liars who call themselves bankers, politicians, businessmen and journalists. I wish to bring fire in form texts which I also have published on my website www.hennajoronen.net. My topics in this thesis are Feminism, human rights, war, emotions in making revolution, environment, injustice and historical insight, writing political poetry mixing experience, how experienced matters, trying to understand despair, birth mechanisms of aggression and violence and why the world is in a situation as it is.

Keywords: expression, experimental, riot, rage, abuse, social rot, corruption, economy, revolution, Feminism, poetry, ekpyrosis, world order, war, violence, aggression, emotions, hate, Capitalism, Communism, ideology

Contents

1. Poetry of mine 8-13

- 1.1 A questionnaire because I am lost 8
- 1.2 My ground, why I write and what do I seek to achieve with my work 10
- 1.3 Reasons to wake up, rise up and write 11

Irrational right and wrong POems 14-133

Contents 14-15

Random list of Revolutionary acts 136

2. Monument of Revolution Manifesto 137

- 2.1 Drawing a picture of a hammer 137
- 2.2 DIY 138

3. Research method - diving in 142

- 3.1 When facing death it is difficult to dare. 145
- 3.2 Get Radical! 147
- 3.3 Self-evidently 148

4. Feminism - ideology and movement, a thriving force and necessity in making global revolution of equality. My philosophical, ethical and ideological ground. Perspectives into making wise revolution. 149

- 4.1 Introduction 149
- 4.2 Division, separation, segregation, mutilation, denial, hate, abundance, abandonment. 150
- 4.3 Movement, theory and action. 152
- 4.4 Unity - what could it be? 154
- 4.5 Art of it, Art of me, Art of Anger. 157

5. Power within - Origin of need for power and fundamental search for recognition. What is political radicalism today? 162

- 5.1 Macht 162

5.2 Not to trust help of others but one's own is empowerment. It can be a sad situation of loneliness. 162

5.3 What makes revolution needed. 163

5.4 Bad example, what makes totalitarian nation to exist. Bullying tactics tangled and exposed.

6. Among the living - Stepping out into the unordinary 173

6.1 Depression, recession, low, shame of it, intolerance, indifference, violence, problematic complexity 174

6.2 Medication, psychotherapy, hospitalization, help - strengthening feature and the phenomenon of thinking you know 176

6.3 She is fucking mad!! 179

7. This is war. 183

7.1 Emotional mapping and finding ways of existing 184

7.2 Mass destruction (warring and whoring. What is it all about?) 189

7.3 Face of war 190

8. To set oneself on fire - Emotions in making revolution. Why do we cry? 199

8.1 Fury and rage 199

8.2 It's a crazy world we live in. 201

8.3 Headache 204

8.4 Change is the only absolute. 206

9. Name revolution, name revolutionist, name your enemy, name what you fight for 210

9.1 Bang!

9.2 Business as usual? 212

10. riot, insanity, anger, revolution 216

10.1 A Howl 216

10.2 "I am not a number, I am a free man. (someone laughing)
Ahahahahahahaha!!!" 218

10.3 Disaster, failure, shame, consequences, fears and petty concerns,
communality and racing thoughts on natural. 222

10.4 Sacrifice 223

10.5 Earth revolving the Sun, heliocentric extravaganza. 224

11. Clearing out by which ideologies we live, base our lives on. What does the term ideology mean in terms of changing the world and ways to live. 229

11.1 Making a mess 230

11.2 Not hiding my sentiments. 238

11.3 Scenes in real life. Atmosphere of suspicion, hurt and ill is a
curious gap between people willingly kept alive to make people fall
down. 247

12. Fear of the dark – (built) environment to create dimensions. Now is there something wrong there? 250

12.1 What does it smell like the glow? Too arrogant. 250

12.2 How to understand harmony? 252

12.3 Conservatism has positive sides to it. (for some) 255

Literature 260-262

Poetry of mine.

1.1. A questionnaire because I am lost.

How does one experiment academically including one's art and knowledgeable information to make worthy observations? To make solid worthy new information to follow, think, argue and comprehend by other academics or anyone. Everything is information, there are signs and signals and we have to be able to understand what is going on now and what has happened before. We live in flood of information. Radio-activity is information to our cells as is sunlight and we know this because of scientific studies and results offered for us. I want to be that kind of researcher but I have a brain of an artist. Is this equation impossible: I cherish the contradiction. Do I discover new information with my current work and how do I measure? I need to have a question to which I try to find an answer. I ask When is revolution? How can I answer to it other than it is ongoing and never-ending. And how do I know that? Revolution in my mind is a fact, world is revolutionized and image of the world is made by people who have taken risks and trusted their visions. My task is to make this notion comprehensible - revolutionized world, because it is not self-evident and yet it is present. Revolution is to make noticeable positive change which would be commonly happening via people and for people learning their possibilities with their active involvement changing societies for better and making societies function to benefit all. How to make impossible possible?

I need to pick up the parts, acute parts of and for revolution, where the power lies, how does it lie, the idea of power for me and pass ideas moulded forward after seeing and thinking through thoughts, situations and images. My interests one being change, the inevitable and absolute and fear of change, objects of change, forces against it. The other is how via accomplishments of revolutions that have passed we come up with new ones and how does idea of making revolution vary. Which deeds make a revolution? Which words make it? Is it just a decision and dedication to one cause and what that cause can do, choosing a side? What kind of information is important to know altogether and include in writings about making revolution, a manifesto and thesis put together, because I intend to do revolution as I go. One question is how aware are we of the change that we make? To seek change one has to know what needs to be changed and how things are to be altered.

How does one make an artistic test and how is it research? I have to see what happens. That is what I normally do with my art or with anything I try it out. I can try assume how people might react. Fact realizes itself when people react to what they have witnessed, reaction is evidence, but how right and truthful reaction is. I hope reactions are for the better. How does written text shape visual seen world and how is that impact and possible change measured? It takes time. What does a poem do? I should see what has been written about poets' works before, what kinds of results have researchers come up with, what have poets accomplished? And as my work is a manifesto shouldn't it be where people are making a statement? And what is that, the internet? I question myself as a writer, student and an artist and do not hope to see my part as a preacher of onesided truth but see issue at hand from different standpoints, but I am tool, vessel, vein and hit. It is what revolutions usually fall down for for having one sided truth, icons to follow believing shortsidedly. Should the question be am I ready to die? Question on how to analyze and evaluate artistic input, what makes a sufficient academic thesis in the context of artistic research, in context of social change? Matters of subjectivity and objectivity on subject and matter. Should I explain what is a poem? Is a poem serious and reasonable evidence of something or is it just something thrown in the air because I felt like it? What is it to write creatively and could it be done plausibly in academic frame? More important question is reliability, seriousness and trustworthyness. What does a poem prove is individual experience. And who is the judge of artistic work? Does it have to be judged? What is judgment and value of judging in making a change? What are the measurements I should use, point out and what are means to measure my work accomplished, my success or failure, my subjective view in public. Academic work is about making observations, writing them down, comparing and measuring results and reporting those results in understandable way. It is the most difficult part of this work for me since I have written my essays with personal agenda, personal world view and with a goal of making a revolutionary impact, boldly and just like that. I have been making conclusions and putting knowledge found as I see them happening. In this sense my thesis is experimental, individual furious plea leaning on evidence I have felt is true, wrong or out of place, read on the internet and in books. What kind of knowledge have I found? I have become dedicated to the cause. Have I contributed, created and given something worth while and new or is it just an individual learning process of how to write an academic work and how to find information. Is that the whole idea of Master of Art-thesis, to learn to repeat? It is a difficult task in every way because I

am determent to make a collection of writings of original and heavy contents. Effort, mission and piece of work may seem obsessive, chaotic and full, understandable and disorderly in purpose. Enjoyment over making mistakes and having joy over not feeling shame for being blunt. To have that error made guides without desire to correct. To write poetry demands desire to wonder, stop and wonder, pause. Let need to write fill you. Writing things down, anything, especially insignificant indifferent small. The profound, the opposite and unique. It is fearless expression, anarchy of language, curious possibility of finding voice of one's own. Poetry as method of linguistic expression has interesting element of time in it. What was it that passed us by. Time experienced and lived, remembered, chrystallized, to understand what was it that happened and is happening within field of social change globally, within us and around. How can I analyze all of it and look to the future and what kind of an influence has our past made without me needing to analyze revolutions thoroughly. Events of revolutions that have happened and have been analysed many times over. How necessary is it for academic reader to know my past and my involvement in doing art since that is from where I write. Well it is there, art, in every cell and a way to perceive.

1.2. My ground, why I write and what do I seek to achieve with my work.

I declare in my poems freedom of expression and speech, freedom to experiment, fearless daring. My poems are not fiction though they move in landscapes of fantasy, sudden randomness and subconsciousness. Notes, fragments, ideas, pictures which words and alphabet make. Poetry is heavily included in the vast context of revolution which we live like stage act. Revolutions seen as massive mass of energy, battling and toreing emotions, insane, desperate and violent. Revolution a body of work individually and communally, forceful in labour, demanding rights and responsibilities, setting obligations, people fighting to survive. Poetry has long tradition in making revolution, of being involved inventing and changing the world by mocking rulers, telling sides to what is visible and invisible, what is being told what is not, making satire, giving voice to those who are not heard and listened to. Art is made to raise compassion, awareness and to set unity within people. Poetry can be very personal moving towards and into political. Political as personal to me is frank, active, direct and true (realistic in its horror, daring and irrational weirdness). Honesty with promises kept is asked of politicians, but somehow honest politics making is not happening in the real world. It is something required of a

poet, of everyone. Honesty and all the good promised seem to fade in repeat. Poetry is and should be something expressed without hierarchy, manners, protocol or anything hindering or obstructing wordly bullets. Poetry is fearless expression, anarchy and distraction of language, curious possibility of finding voice of one's own. Scribbling, writing anything without thinking it being trivial or maybe that is why. It is making one kind of revolution in our time of effective productivity; to stop and wonder, for how long is for you to decide. What is a good time and what is enough time.

Poetry exists as revolutionary, private and/or public act, a note revealing secrets, uncensored and an inexpensive way to use language for anybody to practice. To express personal thoughts and emotions, situations, personal experiences, personal sensitiveness, fragments of time. Way to use words and to find words, find sentences, find imaginative verbal images. To say forcefully, look for energy in how to say and what does it mean to say or whether to say at all. Appealing to unreason combining reason, sense, irrationality, dream-like visions and concrete reality, seen and unseen, short or long. For poetry any area of life is not unfamiliar. I personally have been influenced by several exceptional, original and unique artists. As I think of my influences they all seem and have been very revolutionary and have gone up stream and strongly against the system, against stream of banality in their lives and in their art. What comes to poetic influences I have seeked and found before are Finnish, Russian and several artists from South- and North-American countries that have made an impact and stayed with me. Impact is profoundly emotional and intellectual. Their message has been encouraging, hopeful and sincere.

1.3. Reasons to wake up, rise up and write

During military coup in Chile September 11th 1973 Salvador Allende was killed after being elected for the first Marxist/Socialist president in the world in democratic elections. It is one of the military takeovers which has stayed in my mind as pictures and as an event. Refugees from Chile began to immigrate Finland in the eighties. There have been many documentaries about Chile turning into a dictatorship shown on Finnish television. Life before and after Augusto Pinochet. Tanks moving on the streets, men with machine guns, military outfits and sour looks with dust moving in the air. Movie House of Spirits by Bille August (1993) [2.] based on Isabel Allende's novel is situated in those times and events in Chile. Both the novel and the movie tell vividly

what happened like kick in the face. It is a short bridge to poet Pablo Neruda (1904-1973) friend of Salvador Allende, to Neruda's exile in Europe from Chile in 1949, murder of Federico Garcia Lorca 1936, civil war in Spain 1936-39 and radical movements which were triggered very much because of the Spanish war and fascism raising. There is a bridge to a peruvian poet César Abraham Vallejo Mendoza whose poems are leftist and political (1892-1938). I have learned to know him as César Vallejo. He published during his life only three collections of poems, but is known as a radical reformer of poetry in his country and abroad. Texts of all those poets have been major influences politically and artistically to me and are very much respected globally.

South-America as mentality, emotion and state of mind in pictures and in written texts has been inspirational and continues to be. There is vulgar violence, brutality, misogyny, but yet hope, colors, joy of living which I can relate to and admire. Same goes with Russia. It is an opposite to Finland in many ways, but we share some similarities, neighbourly love and curiosity towards each other enough to like each other. The amount of sheer aggression and violent behavior there is, is appalling colliding with beauty which is heartbreaking. It is there in every day like a habit, a necessity and right to have. Violence which is due to macho culture, politic making, poverty and exploitation first because of Europe and then the United States. What comes to South-America it has been under many rules and dictators. The US today has trouble on many fronts because of the flow of immigrants and drugs coming from the south especially after the US having declared war on drugs, which according to critics is waste of money and effort as are many battles US likes to fight. Because the US has been interfering politics in all South-American countries during 19th and all of the 20th century it is in trouble: morally, financially and politically. Assassinations, financial aiding of dictators, coups, terrorism and civil wars that have happened the US has been involved in brutalism one way or another dictating how South-America should be ruled. Chile is a very interesting case in this respect. It has been manipulated by the US long before 1973. For the record Chile declared independence 12th of February 1818 from Spain.

During short presidencial era of Salvador Allende starting 1970 in Chile much of the banking sector was nationalized. "Many enterprises within the copper, coal, iron, nitrate, and steel industries were expropriated, nationalized, or subjected to state intervention. Industrial output increased sharply and unemployment fell during the Allende

administration's first year. As a result, the Richard Nixon administration organized and inserted secret operatives in Chile, in order to quickly destabilize Allende's government. In addition, American financial pressure restricted international economic credit to Chile." [1.] Sounding familiar and infuriating. This piece of history taken from Wikipedia says something to the point what comes to interfering economical balance and making it benefit interests of one. Has anything changed?

So what does this got to do with poetry or revolution? What does anything got to do with art? What can an artist say and what kind of topics are there for artists to go through, look through and comment, satire and mock, bring on spotlight? Same miseries affect artists as anybody. If there is possibility to give voice to that misery that is a lucky chance for revolution and social change. People like to listen songs and read texts that tell of their lives, what happens and what has happened. Stories and emotions unify. Are artists still as dangerous free spirits as before or under capitalist monetary powers like every merchant?

History and what happens now in the world has got everything to do with art and my work. Art has been and still is cultural beauty, aesthetics and productivity harnessed to serve those in power. Art luckily happens also outside power circles and clichés. Outside meaning usually a counter-force, counter-voice, revolutionary, different and marginal. Regardless of does it get financial aid or recognition it happens and needs to be made such as street art, activism and any other outsider art. Internet has proved to be very needed and useful tool in getting voices heard. One of the most revolutionary inventions of 20th century uniting expression in good and bad excessively, notoriously, democratically in right and wrong. Writer can publish one's texts without anyone in between and audience can be enormous as the impact following the contribution. It is a new possibility for an artist to create. Possibility of inexpensive, instant output and feedback, of finding collaboration and new ideas. Internet is innovative and connective tool of changing the world. We have to find the best ways of making the world democratic and equal. It is an issue of everybody.

1. www.wikipedia.org/SalvadorAllende/Chile/CIA 31.12.2013

2. <http://www.leffatykki.com/elokuva/henkien-talo> 23.11.2013

Irrational right and wrong POems

1. Corporeal signals, corporal punishments, missions in mincer 17
2. Black Sabbath was flying stoned 19
3. Blue-Haired Grand petite called Salvador Nebula. I don't know who he is. 21
4. But avalanches of all sizes are possible he said. They are plural forms of Jesus. 23
5. sovereignty in the cloud 25
6. Urban swimlight what night 27
7. Transference of club of liars, lies, hard hands that have held you for hours trying to get to the shore 29
8. Stimulated, simulated, negotiated, forced, inflicted, given, numbered, self-inflicted to find yourself 31-33
9. Gazelle 35
10. A pie to stand for 37
11. au fingo 39
12. Bodylotion Bird's eye Steamfresh 41
13. breathe, in order to have faith to this interrogation of present of delinquency 43
14. Clitoris 45
15. A day at the races Page not found in Dutch, and other quotes by the president of Bethlehem Steels 47
16. in the end useless it does not keep me safe 49
17. Episteme 51
18. Alert Orange and fake Uzis Mary McCloud. What kind of birds are like parachutes? 53
19. Descent into Hell. Icon. 14th century. Collection of the State Russian Museum. 55
20. Let us pray, bless bad hair days 57
21. Heaven above and ours, Hell right here 58-59
22. His w 61
23. Lihortense Immoßibil 63

24. Housing for the poor and mentally ill, citizens of art, please 65
25. < 67
26. factory Mercedes Starbus, express A HUMAN WOE 68-69
27. Ichupps trips beats me capricious 71
28. Buy cinnamon, onions, tofu, apples and ingredients for chocolate cake 73
29. Species jojo Horatius with canine teeth 6,3cm (dominating feature) so tragic 75
30. Khorion expelled 77
31. Large dog appeared, like it or not it was there 79
32. Let's talk more my bunny! 81
33. Malicious Nocturne, your temperature of instantaneous and perhaps total entropy of the universe. Sounding grande, finding it in my lungs. 83
34. Last time they hey can 85
35. lickable 87
36. Semi-Opaque leggings, liquorice between teeth 89
37. Pre-Being of his own, on his own making cream called nonsense, my favourite Fuck Yeah. 91
38. Walking outside the method 93
39. Strategy Tegystra Tactics tic 95
40. ReificationQ XHyperreality 97
41. Sonny and Tubbs (hamburger cock a'la Mac D) staying with the subject ever so interesting. Oh, just eat it. 99
42. Ever widening maw 101
43. Thinking you know 103
44. Death has eyes? is a dying someone with heart disease..no i mean To die is happening without looking every day. 105
45. The trigger wire for the bomb that had exploded earlier in the day in a place like N 107
46. Valhalla this is Thor with Bernard Fontanelle 109
47. Feather tiger porcelain fan porcelain rabbit 111
48. Litany - Antagonist; opposite 112-133

Corporeal signals, corporal punishments, missions in
mincer
June 22nd, 2013

It is rude. It is vividly bestial, ferocious, human. Checked the dictionary,
cruel has many synonyms.

There are numerous ways of manifesting nuances, tones, bones, parts to
play.

Sacred terror like hiding as a game,
front sweet hereafter, door in your children, door to your children, it is
open.

Of course you can see the holy untouchables, mountains they clime. Soft
sugar and his name that sat on him was dead,
hell followed him. Orange afterglow,
how to, to know
stupid concepts of correctness, accuracy, just
and just that
feel the hate creating a human god.

Ekpyrosis.
Beautiful word.

Black Sabbath was flying stoned

Color is black.

What is with your hair?

Eat hamburgers and drink beer like ordinary people.

How ordinary..Death by drunken asphyxiation, death by misadventure,
death by boredom, death by Split Beaver. Well I never.

Setting these fucking pyro things at seven gates of Hell. We were
rehearsing because of red clouds of smoke.

Writing Satan's love songs to have a breakthrough, we were really
screwed.

Women wanted to do certain things with us which had never happened
before.

No rest for the wicked.

Characters immortalized in denim and leather.

Man who is a lie will not do.

It was metallers who were having to look elsewhere to find anything
heavy.

Blue-haired Grand petite called
Salvador Nebula. I don't know who he
is.

Horses fucking on a yard. They steam.
Bear bare le jardin.
I will be back as soon as I can. I can't
stand to watch.
Mischievous,
ambiguous and nefarious dissent that is
who he is, someone
yelled on the phone, delusional

But avalanches of all sizes are possible he said. They are plural forms of Jesus.

What is ancle what is angle what is to sit in a cafe what is to listen

what is anger what is danger what is to danger what is rumor what is hurt what is to die what is to live what is to love tell me what it is.

Pendulums.

They are swinging nonstop fast in a tormented way. Dotted lines making graph, making it on paper, showing on printing paper, chain reactions sliding frequently, jumping to infinity. Black girl with no clothes on sent her goodbye waving her body. Siren of her vulva of her flood, flower megaphone of her multiplexus, endless body parts in I will do it again I promise. Shoeless woman threw up. Threw up Jesuses.

sovereignty in the cloud

Fighting giving meaning in us, for us to structure the world and make it maybe simpler, maybe better. Fights making us and making us do good and bad. To write about good and evil, it is clear to me that I stand on the side of good. Why is that so clear? Does my origin, ideas, gender, age, skin color, profession(s), art, deeds, tell how good a person I am? What deeds, characteristics tell my quality of goodness or evilness? That is what I think now, because I'm not so sure. What is good and just, it is that I have chosen to realize and do as I see fit and they serve me, my idea of good for me. Do I take rest of the world into consideration in my goodness? To choose and accomplish, it is a question of self and losing self, not to make only what your self desires, not only letting your need to want to want. Decide what is good. Tastes good, makes you feel good. Is my body that decides since I must eat, sleep, drink and follow? It decides much for me as do my feelings. My feelings and sentiments, gut telling me which paths to follow. Telling me something about good, what might be good to do.

Urban swimlight what night

arborescent dimension, cycles of self-destruction
rhizomatic eschewal of Humanism
in favour of pluralic flaws
repressive views of institutions, we have become blocks of
overcoding,
lines of flight in direction, under order
rationality has its way in making, to be logical in natural way, how I
long for illogical, obverse and increasingly dissatisfying false
calculations and definitions of wrongs and rights, acerbic, egotist
mania
I fascinate myself with numbers, numeric patterns, digits on receipts
on streets on buses
routes, pass the way for could you understand my need for fantasy,
disorder and accuracy at the same time, and findings

hoho, obstinate, started feeling inadequate
could you not try like there is nothing else than to impress all the
time, because it could be so much better if you didn't
measure everything force everything
I would appreciate it much
thank you.

transference of club of liars, lies, hard hands that have held you
for hours trying to get to shore
holding my inner velocity, clubs of different shapes, wooden
with colorful tapes, to try and say something, hit a ball, hit a
window, gray-faced man who hates running the field, from base
to base and home

Desiderius Anhedonia,
joyless spring,

has been very little studied but still exists
Lack of respect what comes to following strict ideology and
having complete faith in reason. Why do you believe your eyes
only?
Process of making civilization creating inhibitions which cannot
tolerate zest.

Stimulated, simulated, negotiated, forced, inflicted, given,
numbed, self-inflicted, to find yourself

felt, lived through,

avoided, how much pain is necessary, can one take, because without so-called suffering we don't live. How do we call our pain? Do we exaggerate, complain, overexaggerate, do we compare ourselves to others and to their pain. Do we see it, effort, agony, lack of effort? To see an effort to gain, to learn, to work, to get something done. How much do our feelings guide our lives, our pain?

There is a problemBe a problem There is a problem. Be. 40.50.

No price tags, please. Become a seed, as tiny as you can, don't think about the price, loss or anything else but

becoming potential, ready to grow.

There is a problemBe a problem There is a problemBe. There is a problemBe.40.50. No price tags, please. Become a seed, as tiny as you

can, don't think about the price, loss or anything else but becoming

potential, ready to growThere is a problemBe.40.50. No price tags,

please. Become a seed, as tiny as you can, don't think about the price,

loss or anything else but becoming potential, ready to

growStimulated,simulated, negotiated, forced, inflicted, given, numbed,

self-inflicted, felt, lived through, avoided, how much pain is necessary,

can one take, because without so-called suffering we don't live. How do

we call our pain? Do we exaggerate, complain, overexaggerate, do we

compare ourselves to others and to their pain. Do we see it, effort,

agony, lack of effort? To see an effort to gain, to learn, to work, to get

something done. How much do our feelings guide our lives, our

pain?There is a problemBe. 40.50. No price tags, please. Become a seed,

as tiny as you can, don't think about the price, loss or anything else but

becoming potential, ready to growStimulated,simulated, negotiated,

forced, inflicted, given, numbed, self-inflicted,

felt, lived through, avoided, how much pain is necessary, can one take,
 because without so-called suffering we don't live. How do we call our
 pain? Do we exaggerate, complain, overexaggerate, do we compare
 ourselves to others and to their pain. Do we see it, effort, agony, lack of
 effort? To see an effort to gain, to learn, to work, to get something done.
 How much do our feelings guide our lives, our pain? There is a
 problem Be a problem. 40.50. No price tags, please. Become a seed, as
 tiny as you can, don't think about the price, loss or anything else but
 becoming potential, ready to grow Stimulated, simulated, negotiated,
 forced, inflicted, given, numbed, self-inflicted,
 felt, lived through, avoided, how much pain is necessary, can one take,
 because without
 so-called suffering we don't live. How do we call our pain? Do we
 exaggerate, complain,
 overexaggerate, do we compare ourselves to others and to their pain. Do
 we see it, effort, agony,
 lack of effort? To see an effort to gain, to learn, to work, to get
 something done. How much do our
 feelings guide our lives, our pain? disciplined, demure and patient
 the rest is just process.
 think as many muscles as possible
 while quickly moving from one thought to the next to keep your heart
 rate high.
 Your Start in A in this position with your body in Quark
 a straight line is gone
 your head to your heels. Keeping your arms straight
 core engaged, shift your weight
 onto your left arm,
 rotate, and raise your right arm
 toward the ceiling so that your body forms a D;
 your right foot should now be on top of your left. Smile inside. Pause
 for, then return to the starting
 position and repeat on the table in front. That's one thing. Sit.
 Grand-M position next as. A thought since you are now a
 seed Stimulated, simulated, negotiated,

pain? Do we exaggerate, complain, overexaggerate, do we compare ourselves to others and to their pain. Do we see it, effort, agony, lack of effort? To see an effort to gain, to learn, to work, to get something done. How much do our feelings guide our lives, our pain?

- Add wish list
great quality calories and protein.

Gazelle

Licking the shell of me, but why. A hand towel please. Like a neverending virgin voyage on nightly grass. Laying on my back watching stars, and wondering why no-one else is here. I didn't sleep all night because I was waiting for strangers and animals, anything. Someone to wonder why I was laying there under a vast space, exposing myself to danger. Exposed to random attacks and looks. I wish someone had cut electricity in the city. I heard the streaming water next to me, a strong rapid, cold and black gleaming in electric beams of light, modernly powerful but stemmed. No-one could hide, if there was anyone but me, looking up. Satellites going faster than stars I cannot name nor tame and this is far from lame. Well it was wonderment hiking and not leaving town, I felt isolated from the world yet not. I sometimes forget that I will never be apart from it, even if I didn't speak.

It was still but not a silent night.

Come here. Alone. To this park.

At four a.m. I got chills so shuddering I had to stand up and take my sleeping bag for a walk. I packed my things and left. Ducks woke up at the same time.

A pie to stand for

I love ma seeing bah
purple man so as raspberry j with blueberries
fishing suppliez isn't it,
so he didn't want to know looking hand as a shade seing
hah, Side by
side in groups connected with
certainly creating identity
meaning
doing something
I would be a freak eve but i am i am n
if whatever you know
like ballet
opposing direction, there there
at a busstop
positioning feeling the same as i had
making it plié.

au fingo

So you are telling me like I don't know spacing, oH, what kids issue, please. Well, I enjoy exhausting myself, momentarily fatigue gives me great pleasure. The illusions people create collecting experiences like trophies. What illusions are those? Transparent take-aways. Like Transgressed Thursdays. What got transgressed on Thursday? never-explained numbness. Doesn't make any sense what so ever. What? Not even on a beach, especially not on a beach.

Baby Lotion Bird's eye Steamfresh

off limits, Modern Kantian subjectivity (how), intrinsically good thing is a good will in suitable form.

what is in me is more than me, the modern, sensing what is a right thing to do, how do I know what is what, I just have to. It is to follow what I think I know. Avoiding emotional blandness, blandness it is still something mixed to paste, to add on, important information pertinent things

like intrinsic, isn't it a name of some company? need to come out of fear of losing dignity, what there is to lose, appreciation

Apperception ("the process by which new experience is assimilated to and transformed by the residuum of past experience of an individual to form a new whole." wiki)

breathe, in order to have faith in to this interrogation of
present of delinquency

Fear guides me, that is what I trust. Battle that cannot be
won, but it has to be fought. Deliberate subversion
unraveled with such speed. Enraged, cloudy, earthly,
muddy, dark, behind and under, in
experiencing historical ontology of me, of ourselves, of
that other I see and don't, verifying existence via cruelty,
inner must of terror which drives me. Fear that keeps me
going. Abomination, afraid when
afraid always, keeping me alert, a pulled string, pulling

Clitoris

Do you dare?

Masochistic need to destroy yourself, the child. Like ever and never going away.

Do you dare to look at it? To look. It is down to earth. It is a thing, it is a fright and strange layers of pleasure.

Perversions and something worth trying, even saying it is an ache
Desire to let go of consequences, of obligations, of anything
but dirty ideas.

a Day off at the racesPage not found in Dutch, and other quotes by the President of Bethlehem Steels

stolen words written with mud on newly painted vehicle for five with
western with twang by my shaking finger. I laughed. It felt so good, the
mud in my fingers, the act of childish and to do something fantastically
ridiculous. Whipe my skin my face. (my hands to my shirt, trousers,
dirty work of the day)

LUMINESCENCE: ANY EMISSION OF LIGHT THAT CANNOT BE
ATTRIBUTED MERELY TO THE TEMPERATURE OF THE
EMITTING BODY.

Just to warn you, when you walk by, when you place your eyes on me.
On The mud, the twang, looking up to the luminescent clouds over this.
How do they seem to be weightless?
How is it possible for them?

I had a beer since it is my day off. Quote: Agreement with governor
Blanchard, finally
fall on attitude, no no, heartbrat, brat, bratt who ultimately controlled
governments funds at the end of the 1980s, business conditions to
survive, and the management consultants douted him. That's fair.
Chances of survival worst of all he didn't. Sigh. quote end.

Coming crucifuxing, to have faith and other blushihi t danger in
dangered. My broken half, my fabulous dancers, my running winnings.
And other
smallest things (There are no pictures but impressions put together.)

in the end useless
it does not keep me
safe
ethereal substance, harmonic illusion seeking to revive symmetry
incredible colorfully dressed bending, bent. Ideas involved in walking
back, back and forth
leaning against the car, window
not wearing much. Is that how you pictured it?
Death, for me, we will see, won't we
who sells one's body, who sells one's soul, who sells organs, who sells
qualities and who has them. Being looked at, evaluated, desired to be
placed on stage
always like that, like a thing without a thought
thing to want and melt into someone else
That is insecurity, that is what is
How is it impossible for you not to understand this? Do you know the
look? to be gazed at in a way there is no one there
Something worth while, what is. Integrity, sincerity, a person, an
individual with something of one's own
something worth while, or was it in history books someone who was
brutally murdered? Chopped.

Episteme

Meaningfully vulgar, foul contingency and open arms
them to be cohesive, to bind us together.

Juicy Lucy, should I believe her, taste her orange. Her disorder, her
glory and sudden messages, techniques of domination, her lap,
tenderness and warmth.

Standing powerlessly not moving an inch, only my eye lids do their
reflex shutter movement on my lenses as I capture the moment to
my archive of every moment in my life. The wet grass that I am
standing on has given up on winter and black earth. Dividing
practices come without forcing. There is something I cannot stand
and it is a lie of affection. How much do we live in world of
abstractions.

Is all abstract in the end? Sensing and reasoning, to have sensed
and reasoned. Certain amount of rage which follows, burns, boils
over and torments.

Deflower the girl. Deflowering earth. Deflowering her. One
considered ruined. Difference experienced. Deflowering truth.

Alert Orange
and fake Uzis Mary McCloud. (be afraid.)

What kind of birds are like parachutes? Curiosity and evolution.

I do think I'm a good person, she said.

I exploit fears and frustrations, insecurities, wrong
doings and toss them back.

-I don't think that adds up with good. It does have to make
sense to be good. Human sense of kindness. Human sense? It is
a weird concept, intelligent and irrational at the same time but
weird. For what I understand it does not use logic, but faith,
watch out. Things aren't what they seem.

Descent into hell. Icon. Second half of the 14th century. Collection of the State Russian Museum

Divine Harmony, there was a dark hair in between the first pages of the booklet. Lucernarium psalms and stikhirad (verses)
O mild Light, mercy of Peace, praise
troparion (something repeated) short hymn
polyphonic we
drink coffee out of vases,
hang ourselves to trees and ceilings
no time to get gloomy though
Week of the Blindman with clay in his eyes
I think he was telling me the truth on Easter Monday.

Couple of lines from a movie Big Bullet written down for fun: My name is Bird. My name is Bird. My name is Bird.

Don't stare at me. Please. My name is Apple. Forget Fiona.
My name is Jeff. Anything else?
My name is Tongues of fire?
Maybe, You want blood on your hands? Why would I want that?

Let us pray, bless bad hair days.

Dear Goddess of All, Bless Mothers, children and their fathers, bless feathers, toilet prayers, bless toilets, mirrors, lipstick, black nail polish, leather jackets, photographers, pornographers, condom users, sleepers, wake them up when they need to, let them sleep heavily, let them dream pleasant imaginative dreams, bless bike riders, mountain climbers, cats, goats and cows, bless milk, water, bless alcohol to kill all harmful bacteria, to bring us joy instead of sorrow and misery, bring us happiness and hangover for only one day, bless alarm clocks, bless backpacks, I mean backpacks, rugsacks, luggage, purses and handbags, bless art, bless the World, bless black holes, bless blessings, praying hands and heads, bless our food, make our leaders make the World peaceful place, bless grass, paper, books, sewers and ponds, bless poets and give love, teach people to give love.

Heaven above, and ours Hell right here after Dorian
Lynskey, History of protest songs, 33 revolutions per
minute 2010

"Oh, I ain't a Communist necessarily, but I've been in the red all my
life."

"Work and pray, live on hay/ You'll get pie in the sky when you die" The
Preacher and The Slave, 1911

**The Red Song Book 1932The Socialist Rebel Song Book
1934Negro Songs of Protest 1936**

Political message put into the arena of entertainment, books I can
imagine in my hand, small, worn out with yellowish smelly pages, the
ongoing rebellion, ongoing inspiration of coal miners, their wives,
copper miners, their wives, textile workers, their husbands, inspired by
Woody Guthrie, This Land Is your Land, 1944. "I am out to sing
songs that will prove to you that this is your world..that
make you take pride in yourself and your work" Woody
Guthrie's mission statement which he read on the radio 1944 in his
weekly show on New York's WNEW.

This is a kind of Poem, this is a kind of scribbles, I end up seeing the
same thing, a pattern, but I cannot put my finger on it

Failed to quicken the pulse, Ella May Wiggins who was shot dead during
the Gastonia textile strike 1929, hero of the left. Message belonged to
whoever stuck a flag on it. And increasingly the flag was red. Leftist
intellectuals were in love, most of all, with the idea of a common man.
Sometimes he drank, he fought, even shot his woman down. There was
nothing ennobling about it. Music of rumours, dreams, ghost stories
and whispers in the night.

Dust can't kill me, beneath the cover of bad grammar, misspellings,
Okie vernacular, which would come in handy in darker times.

It had not rained in four years bitter but exhilarating like biting into a
lemon. To know about Confucius, did he know more about hypocrisy
than he did about nature of American society.

Something fishy for robbing her off her lightness mixed with serrated
glass day and night
it was when she discovered heroin in 1940s, and commenced slow
dying, scourging hypocrisy
from sea to ocean from sea to shining sea aw-shucks, ionisation of a
affectionately common man.

Full of bad luck and violent ends. Violent beginnings, startling start, I
took these words from this book I found added them here next to my
words. I gave words back to you. You do what you can with them.

What has happened before, what happens now to a worker?
Is he/she called a worker anymore, the proletarian, or is it
employee, staff, labourer. We have short history of couple
of industrial revolutions during which many other kinds of
revolutions have taken place. Couple of which have been
Feminist. Suffrage-movement, sexual revolution, inventions of
contraception, women's right to study, abortion, divorce, go to work
and have a career. Women's rights to their bodies are still under
questioning, which makes me wonder why. Why female body is the
main object of terror and a possession of man? We are still fighting for
human rights to happen on many levels. But all in all women's rights
have taken big steps forwards globally during couple of decades, lots is
still to be done. It astonishes me how heavy the battle is.

His W

It is bass in his voice
reifying the opposition, difference of quality in low
and something large.
Foamy chocolate heart of an image, still fingers
hateful night, and so on. But yes it is romantic.
searching for sources of awe even in contempt. I
have a constant feeling of guilt for I don't know
what, for that and that. Quiet masochism. Dirty and
cheap in between. But it is not me. I'm the receiver
of his favor, of he paying attention, making me solid
out of these pieces he found and what is me.

Moon as a triple reflection on a window
demonstrated by a street lamp. I go slowly by
floating like asleep, as sleep itself, sleeping. Sink my
hands into foam, into my hands and his voice, rub it
on my face to feel his w.

Lhortense ImMossibil

The result is that the subconscious is lost (little girl rationally recognizes her fate). ROSE.

You do surprise me and guilt is a place. Blame in your shoes.
It has started, it will never stop. Ya.
How do you do it? This chaos, this

You have travelled much, how come your world is so small?
But it isn't, you just don't see me. I drove and drove.
Anthill, misty mountain, chill, coffee, gas station, me clothed
in layers excavating like something that was.
What about me? Nothing. Powder and make-up. Of some
kind. That tower of mine, lit like a snowy tree by one intense
led light, ad or something.
bye

Protrude bulge
outward balloon bulge
protrude protrude. bulge?

Housing for the poor and mentally ill, citizens of art, please

small group of artists revealed that art in his book from 1973
socialjusticeand the city demonstrate fluidity audiences are social,
sociologicallyThe most well-known art historical, homogenous
please in that sense, having a fish sandwich complicated neurotic
giving loving levels of importance awareness about audiences of
given words for themselves preconstitute radical destroy essential
awareness of subjects identity isolated position position intelligible
parts viewing essential hats harmonies duviss divisions
mainstream art talk ethnomethodology putting language into
bornage extravaganza, cinsept concepts relationships these
definitions these, it has been translated into art history a priori
governing sphere both urban and aesthetic introduce political
interpretations like she is Marxist she is Marxist and did die
laughing. Things instantaneous configurations of posk positions
can happen at home one can trio trio trip trip improbable end-
point, broken head, hit to the corner of livingroom door
treatment
of the city
from
a
Marxist perspective. I bet not. Deepest spots in the world. Fitness
goddesses belly looked like a bagel. Got to practice my balcony
wave! Hey!

<

www. The Bank of Cigaret Horizons We are and we stay in our
landscape with our faces and ties
bonds cards offers mileages greetings from sunny beaches sunny
investing in
or would it be better
in the long run cunning as hell in saying nothing, but talking mouth full
mouth going on hands moving
there is something happening I can feel it
there is emptiness here
but we fill it
Four of the universe's fastest-growing economies
as we know them, are growing expanding blending
still
growing like well fed babies
cows and pigs,
with our our spaces where we we live
work and make love have babies feed them.
As a result
Report begins with a silence
yawning
anger and frustration
aboutabout about our world collapsing In the report,
to identify the key issues keys where are they?
I dropped them
still As a firm,
to survive and thrive.
We take seriously our capital and ideas to further effective market-
based solutions that help address issues.
Our responsibility
our duty our goal our mission our plan our task our war our peace
forever
for good now when
approach to social now which happens in environmental issues
beginning was will never be or maybe
upcoming as an explosion fusion like a commercial brake.com

factory Mercedes Starbus, express A HUMAN WOE

transmogryfying the night, transmo,
gry,
what was the word
can't wait to get home, to hear sylph, SYLPH!
lok, open
Lolita and gaze
listen to know
the very presentation of a day, a drawing of this day of hers, adorable
with crayons on whatever paper with tea on it., thinking about why
there is a feeling of pathetia and sorrow in it, feeling of senescense,
feeling of it not being allowed, the togetherness, all, eternal my skin,
eternal my faith, my effort to stay here
saying, moving your lips in the night the inner psalm, hymn read
tirelessly believing in my mind, the passing light of a train and the
sounds. Pass the word to it, how I felt the words. Pass.
glut of occurances happen. plethora of cuisine, cleansing by publicity,
we as a collective, collectives, groups, dynamics between them, us, what
is there in between as there always are between
clash into invertebrate monolith of press, oftener than with short
discriptions of what had happened,
the medium of books, the medium of clashing, medium of touching
and didn't I say anyrrrh and pyrrhh
pass the word,
tell that She went nuts.

a week-old ventriloquist, week-old
presentation, pseudocommunal image, or
cross section or slanting and does his
dummt take off, dumm, take off, can't take
it, don't get it

dateline floodline –
they whispered, hi friend floating on a
fallen tree in a river,
fast, in a rapid stream, joyosly, with
incredible approximation inundating
hippos, and us.

Unfinished business with civil rights strategy for America's
instant humans and Volstead Prohibition Act

Procedures of brainwashing quantities of
information, enjoyed reading MAD when
the lady typist arrived on the business
cuspidor was doomed. "SENSAsian
lunches combine (in bed) best flavourvof
of China". Synesthesia of embryonic groth
doomed by str sterility, celebrity warhead,
missa, missile, tit resentment. Can't wait,
can't see, but can imagine if that counts

a day which passed by
like eyes on one's back
in this order by me, Mercedes Starbus.

Ichupps trips beats me capricious

June 18th, 2013

The one who is not presenting herself as others are around
talking. I also thought why am I so strange,
the fault is mine. It is much better than that. Funny remarks,
ridiculus of the odd. She the half
animal not like

us not like we, look at that, look at her.

She has wall around there is something wrong about that.

Difference seen outside to measure inside. But why her?

Can speak? Should we see into her mouth?
half way? What half? half of head, half-legged, half-existing, the
other half, half a soul, but not missing, no. There is. Wrong
about me? Then you have understood nothing
such arbitrary talk. To pose, to lookalike, to be seen, I don't want
to be like you. as lack,

negative to be pushed inside my walls,
is thrilling, happy, thrilling.

From experiences that could be totally reverse, opposite to what
has happened, but still we have to
settle for what we make, don't we or you. Says, said, . Repetative
patterns, repetition, on and on,
and the fault is mine. ice and cold freeze. (laughter like breathing)
Horror aware of the scare, to rise up from there,
movement to the righteousness and good, fight the battle
reach the ban, look at it, overcome the scare, stare
need to get back at, give a hefty slam
Here is my half. It is part of me, electric and yes, it is not human,
resisting humanity and why is it
resentful. Wishfully super. Delight of contradictions
and fucking wrong doings.

Buy cinnamon, onions, tofu, apples and ingredients for
chocolate cake

Daisy Cutter BLU 82B Commando Vault impact area of a
football field.

Wrote down nucleus of vocabulary like justice, God and truth
and Daisy Cutter like someone next door.

Religious affiliations in God's country
emanations of reality naturalizing sacred silent language of a
bomb.

Yellow leaves in yellow trees as a mass against each other

I noticed with my side eye

there was someone standing there next to me

fanciful impulse of hacking and digging, picturing, looking by
accident

wind a vertical drum trembling leaves and horse power for
raising ore on a whim.

Species jojo Horatius with canine teeth 6,3 cm
(dominating feature) so tragic

because death is so close by I'm turning left
seize to exist for a moment , feeling uneasy, little bit,
like ever, nose bleeding
ungodlike, ears bleeding I
looking for a tissue, sleeve, back of my hand, index
finger, spit
It won't find me nor I
not even smell of me nor my path
(I just asked are you disappointed at something since
you seem
to discard everything to move on without hesitation)
notes: About heavy metal and other parts of me, it is
about dying and
feeling very much
feeling much, much like an animal looking at people
filled with
emotions like fright
feeling the energy of young men and adoring it. They
are not ashamed of
anything nor turning anywhere
feeling straight through anything

Khorion expelled

The Cosmological meaning of hands with fingers pressed,
closed into fists got something to say
or it's coming, message and wait.
When child is born hands are like that, the one to punch, one
to scream, to be slapped on soles,
fine Kicki!

Grey birds on a roof. I smacked my hands in the air and they
flew away.
Flying buttresses celestory windows, I refuse to feel guilty of
this rage of this scare of that slap.
Moon is high, moony, lake of the moon darker spot – take a
look,
edge of the hyperaestehetic resonance, during the day

Large dog appeared, like it or not, it was there

unmovable speeding, anticipating

Belonging to an Organization with F in it,
the community of Root Poets, who considered themselves lucky,

and painters of Crimea Conspicuous - How id.

Writing random and enjoying the result of 8 hah, without hesitation
laughing and pulling, letting tesseract flow like not knowing what it
meant

reversal of pattern, patterns like cocks, piles of pictorialization of mind,
departmentalization of knowledge, betrayals of original aims purposed
of the established forms etc.

Capturing states of mind, experimental me

dicine? meaning divine? speaking to natives making notes, nodding
thanking the society, knowing grammar labels, mixed paid mosaics,
handwritten pads yielding scent, filled with writing, swarthy, cynically
mentioned blame. sung by the rest if desired, if paused, if asked, if
begged, if

Central acts of decision it says here

do not apply anymore,

forget those or anything central, in the middle, in some quiddity,
representations of red, the color and what is it, I ask, What is this color
and he laughed.

It is love and hate,

and looked at me like there was nothing more to it.

How odd. liking the word., this is what you wanted, isn't it. How do you
know what I want?! The inside story mentioning Cleohane, who is that I
wondered? I asked, beautiful name.

Language as gestures,

ablative, intransitive verbs, language to tell you. like it or not, not
alone, to say anything you, want.

Let's talk more my bunny!

March 6, 2013

Hello! My name is Tanya , I am lonely russian woman from Ulyanovsk.
I hope you will interested in

my letter or in my structure in agency. I have decided to write to you
really liked to me. Some more

about me.... I am 25, I have finished medical university in our city and
now I work as the

children's doctor. My free time I spend on a hippodrome, as I 7 years
am engaged in equestrian sport.

I think more about my appearance will tell you my photos. If you want
to learn more about me you may

write me to Zvyereva68@yandex.ru Also if you want to ask me some
questoins (if interested in me),

please write me and I promise answer you and also I will send you
more of my photos. Bye for now.

I hope it's letter will not without your reply. ?

(SUCK THE BONES.)

Malicious nocturne, young temperature of instantaneous and perhaps total entropy of the universe. Sounding grand, finding it in my lungs.

The need to come out. Phrase for someone admitting and showing. Coming out, revealing maintaining dignity and when you lose it, fearing shame, thoughts and talk. Brutality. Maintaining, what does it mean, how, a posture. What needs to be maintained and which parts could be discarded as useless. A well tended body. Keeping up, staying in posture, situation in life against for what would be a better decision, difficult. Is it following tradition, listening to somebody else's opinion than one's own, on one's life, rules, dictations, directions on how to. What is losing dignity? Deliberately, carelessly, why put yourself to disgrace, what will come of it, of not wanting to care about the consequences. to be killed in the most brutal way possible, publicly. I knew you could. I knew the Idea of failing and starting something new, or ending up having disastrous after life or having just what one happens to get. Fear of losing face, fear of showing you my face is gone. What is the worst scenario that might happen? To be killed?

Snowflakes form this way of water drops
at temperatures several degrees below water's normal
freezing point
depressions as ponds and lakes
zero zero Celsius centigrade and below below
water all, is ice infinitesimally small drops
all the corruption in my hand

Last time when they hey can

How absolute alters the syntax of society. Is there a syntax in society, a given order, absolutely yes, of course society must be solid and have balance

How absolute operates when we speak,
by which means, and how sentences are constructed in particular language,

order, specific, accurate, because we need to know what you are thinking, how to move forward,

to get something out of you

The absolute,

something happened to the absolute last time they cried, which isn't that long ago, or feels it happens everyday, something total going to pieces and put back together again, maybe a bit differently or something missing. like liking the word syntax. feeling it in my mouth, absolution, absolutely and said

how agglomeration of power authors to cultivate self-expression (McLuhan, Understanding Media), (to aggravate limitlessly) dissociation of seen,

of Senn, of dis.agglo

Sensibility implosion of the electric age and the separation, parts to split, but why is the broken a bad thing? bad things Can't, you see, put anything new in it? In the situation of devastation, something is gone. What are you saying, That I should be happy? But I'm SAD.

as fiancé still in tub looking grim, to those who visit the door. Looking worried: What are you doing? It is time. time I'm not sure what. I understand and don't, or want to make particles or units of me of anything anymore

lickable

Running down the stairs making heck of a noise of some wild herd running that should be outside making what it makes. Feet hitting the stairs with sneakers, high heels, cowboy boots, rubber boots, sandals, party shoes, furry winter boots showing toes hitting the stairs like injury in their minds, falling down about to happen, deliberately making irritating loudness. Their feet like they were to fall off, dance that makes music of its own. Go crazy, you childish. Making the sound that you do. lose mind. it is a weight of worry barely keeping balance in a hurry.

That noise take it: continue the monstrous whirl. I want to be in it on the screaming in body of sound. And scream myself, because I'm unable to move myself. I can be appalled by them and stand by uncontrollable horror of youth. Time accused of ruining youth. What it is to ruin? What is there to spoil. What is to worry and why.

Run faster, the stairs end at some point, and you come to the door, sunlight flickers on wet grass. Go through with this in clean up, after, say abomination and brake, shout it over those sounds of running feet. Audio of some kind of despair. Shoes on the table, love on the table, neighbors, me observing, especially me, living on the table wearing shoes, only shoes. Running in hey after having looked at it with heavy breath.

I understand it experiences inflation the word said many times over and over, the meaning, the dirt and whispers and shame. Especially the shame. It stops being what it is. What word did you mean? Do you know what she did? Can you believe it? What a cunt. She is going to pay for this. I'll make her pay. Tiny m tasting soft. Gratification many times over of pain caused not to avoid danger of being exposed with taste of mathematics the substance of brilliance and daring, just to say it. Just to say mathematics makes you stand above, just to think my life is mathematics. So real. I bet there are more people like you exhausted. It is a perfect world with perversion in it making the perfection and sitting still thinking about it. What is the payment and what is after? That stairs turned upside down. I'm looking at my hair waving in the air like hey.

Semi-Opaque leggings, liquorice between teeth
December 5, 2013

Time in blizzard. Some time spent watching it take over air.
Proliferation of perfect plural seemingly alike white. It is not
time to abandon adolescent disparity of two legs, points of
stars in snow
external world of accident coming down fast,
shadowless anti-human riot

Pre-being of his own, on his own
making cream called nonsense, my
favourite. Say Fuck Yeah.

Greenish plasma of course, like in
movies, extra sensory perception in
darkness

wondering eye boing, seeing boing
typically dusty tables, boing corners or
just bothered by it boing,
Empirical facts, empirical exactly, how
they were, jumping, going, falling,
feeling on the hot road, damn

pavementistranscendentalishh, trans cen dental ish, what fun
to girl it (ad muted), girling. How am I suppose to be, suppose
to be forever in doubt, What! FOREVER in doubt! Can you,
can you really live like that? Yes I think so. Sigh, Putting all my
frustration in it

See the fantastic FOG MACHINE! Thank you! and again. Yes,
Yes Can you believe it. appearing in FOG and from discoing
transcendental-if-transcendental-if if what if, whatever

Think about it. Sure, Maybe I will, and how the mind works...

His family tree is actually fictional, Yeah, so-long with his
worm-eaten dogmatism, dusty tables, dishes and couch.

Do you think it is a bit over the top? YesAha.

Breaking, it's breaking

it broke, doing my best

and The worst ever

walking outside the method

Processing translations draped in living room curtains
having them as a dress around me, being some size, I'm not myself
then, now or never, what is myself, because I change
swinging
looking up to the ceiling smiling like an idiot, Beautiful! beautiful
gown. Like someone else's.
women talking, producing queer practices bringing up little ones to
be not queer, sane and healthy breathingly look a bub, as long as
they are extraordinary adults like no one else. Dear Headind, there
is always the future, hope, something new. Oh, look a cup.
Perfection.
Trigonometrics and how to proceed. I get stuck here. To get
advance, advantage, knowledge, fingerprints, smudges, sandcakes,
sand under soles and it is wrecking. OFF OFF, I shout. What, are
you mad!
Technically felt at edge of space
having offspring with animal hearts, monkey hearts exactly put,
because of no reason,
they started flying low, acoustic mammals shouting sunlight in
curtains.
Perplexity on a peer around me, how did you end up there? I
availed myself of the opportunity.
I continue. Not asking if I should. Not asking.
But
I open my mouth.

Strategy Tegystra Tactics tic

January 16th, 2013

cat act tic tac itc cit tci tci tci where is it leading?

Choose your favourite syllable and repeat it in a tempo chosen as you wish.

Ok. I'm ready.

or..not at all. It goes on and on unfinished.

Say syllables out loud on a wasteland, in front of it, after having walked over it. Say

repeat constantly

while walking standing thinking them how to say them looking up to the sky shout out loud syllables how they go gaps in between, pauses, tactics

inventing teg ASTRA TRA TRA TRA

stra stra gyte change order of the letters.

What sense does it make? What new views it opens? To tear words apart. How do you feel when you repeat these syllables?

ReificationQ XHyperreality

November 22nd, 2013

Oh there is so much I don't know. Tame landscape
making all places alike.

Disposition, Infinitude and a day

speculations on eternity and nothing

a frozen girl at one corner of a busy street. There is never
enough one can do.

My heart was as if someone was pounding the front door.

I checked.

There was no one there but a bloody dog.

Sonny and Tubbs (hamburger cock a'la Mac D) staying with the subject ever so interesting, just eat it.

served in Nam, section of an entry and taboo, human rights issues which do not seem to apply and why not

they are steeped in oil, steeped in dog shit, in vaginas, asses (that really is the place) (in continuous cynicism)

full of contempt, the Zen-like lieutenant has no expression on his ugly wornout face – whatever. That means. Oh what ugly. I think what he does is ugly, face is not that important. Oh, is that how you see it? Yes. I don't live in your illusions. My world is very honest. Well, it means that he is serious and means what he says and means. Meaning in his sculpted seriousness. What, that he is ugly means serious, meaning of ugliness. Back to the subject, Four stars duck breast gastro-porn on menu by the angry chef every night. There you go, have a good fart. Don't worry I will fart in a gallery after I'm done here and walk away so proud. Heated space, nude circles going up the round-shaped hills, not in doubt about moral values of theirs, but his.

Heck patriotism, and design vase on my head, oops, another one on my knee, Wanna try? No not here.

touching it honorably tenderly couple of cuddles, kisses on cheeks, lovely smiles up in arses, don't you see them. fearing what they do in this porcelain wrapped.

evil as Sonny confesses to a shrink this knowledge makes them morese, more see, morsing, myth of returning to the loved one, secrets of pleasing, how difficult it must be.

O What am I writing? Just my deep loath, anger aND please continue, fine. Where was I..

Corruption, moral ambiguity, illegal frugs, Hawaii-an O-Five are undercover agents shopping bags full of cash, corruption as a normal part of business and politics. Nothing new. Disney World went out on strike, I mean it's employees. Obviously it stinks. Minimum size horns of dilemma. Mudge Rose & Guthrie didn't win as we all know. Respect, liking, is that what you wanted. Well, not getting it, as you can see there are lot of problems to be solved and it's gonna take more than over a night and a phone call.

ever widening maw

Food of France, a blend at hotel FontaineBleau in Miami at sunrise. Arrange her, her open yawn, a complaint I could see down her throat, reddish and hear a voice. How to arrange something something locked away, something grown to squeek in the uncomfot and disability of contemporary womanhood. Horrified, please stop. Sunglasses. Original attractive unpower without a change, so loud homogeneity, carefully crafted, commitment to the kind of planning, please send us your very best words, washing quantities humming alone

Thinking you know

I trust these Greek fucks shit

I 268km p9,30

state of a nation, price of fast food, state of the continent. Do you think baking pizza is humiliating?

Chanting singing getting lucky, going there, looking environment you have got

humble MFer with a big ass dick, how you live your day, day to day. Why do you ask? Chanting psychotic autism, repetition, asses wobbling. I trust these Greek fucks shit. Laughter. Someone selling magazines calls.

please dial 0440337474. How someone so beautiful AHAHAHAHAHA for someone so beautiful

For Euro crisis are there any words left? After having saved the banks who saves the governments? Is it a modern crime that had to happen or something that has happened always just getting an enormous scale?

That trustworthy look. Happen something like this. To get lucky. I don't think you did. Change is the only absolute, if it happens crashing then it just does. Modern assholes, arrogance, your clothes don't hide it. They make it worse.

Death has eyes? is a dying someone with heart disease..no i mean To die is happening without looking every day.

Pulsating vein, political. Regulating capitalism by democratic institutions, complex configurations of power relations, growing hair, emphasis, aspirations in finding sense what hypocrites say, it's bad anyway, flight of stairs. Death has eyes, as it can walk

I must be afraid, I must. I'm taught in fright. Phobias that we have keep us in place. intact,

panic, oh your god and things that cannot be discussed over cup of coffee nor ever

Yes, I have fears. They are always with me. To use them against me; they have worked long before you. They are as touchable as someone with eyes, someone's eyes in me or on. It is a constant state of insecurity that is part of me It is an organ. next to me, watching me, touching me, insecurity of living, fragility and the fear is of dashed, broken lose and lost

the trigger wire for the bomb that had exploded earlier in the day in a place like N

Many of the men who disappeared recited verses, sand on and under, in and all over,

They never saw them again, they never heard of them again, no need to find hidden meanings in there

Of course some knew what was happening,

It was as if the men had vanished. blown away. it is like some people are more valuable than others. Who is to decide? Whose task it is to know?

they searched for,

had been searching for the DHM,

deep hidden meaning, to look for

fingerprints of the men with explosives

bullet-riddled body

demolished

the orchard's walls,

the trigger wire for the bomb that had exploded earlier

here the shooting of a child is unremarkable for everyone

here brain stains on the wall is normal

decaying body, human jaw on the ground

after America's 13-year war in Afghanistan officially comes to an end. to an end.

<http://www.rollingstone.com/feature/a-team-killings-afghanistan-special-forces#ixzz2juNTE6jx>

Valhalla this is Thor with Bernard Fontanelle

Profound killing, profound birth, deep rest with mercury, put your hand
in it

breathing in to the root of things and to pure chance, taking it

don't let anything stop you

be part of my filth

but be compelled to change dramatically

arrangement equilibrium, condition of a system, hexagonal someone

said, diagonal pace, speed of atoms shaking, fluctuations which

physicists often call noise. Tranquility, Postmodern triangle on top.

Could you just remove it. It is horrid. Symbol on a wall, against the sky,

could you understand how ugly it is. It represents nothing but

horridness of it all.

Shapes of progress are going more flat, more insignificant, more or less
close to nothing with big size. Don't you see.

"Behold a universe so immense that I am lost in it. I no longer know
where I am. I am just nothing at all. Our world is terrifying in its
insignificance. " B. Fontanelle (1657-1757)

Feather tiger porcelain fan porcelain rabbit

A bird does not fly with one wing. True that.
Why that lady walks with only one high heel and limping like
that? I guess she has lost her other shoe and she is going home
to have her a new pair.

Napkins spread
from outdoor cafeteria counter. Tirelessly
under its chairs, lively burst gusty blow
gum spots there.
Some things just shine through.

Antagonistic; opposite

a breaker or destroyer of images, especially those set up for religious veneration.

Origin:

1590–1600; < Medieval Latin *conoclast* < Medieval Greek *eikonoklastēs*, equivalent to Greek *eikono-* + *-klastēs* breaker, equivalent to *klas-* (variant stem of *klân* to break) + *-tēs* agent noun suffix

Related forms

I·CON·O·CLAS·TIC, ADJECTIVE

ellipsoid of revolution.

Form of social and cultural change

MainEntry: agitator, person who disturbs, causes trouble, adjy, advocate, agent, anarchist, champion, demagogue, disrupter, dissident, dogmatist, fighter, firebrand, fomenter, heretic, incendiary, inciter, instigator, leftist, malcontent, mover, partisan, propagandist, provocateur, pusher, rabble-rouser, radical, reactionary, rebel, reformer, revisionist, revolutionary, ringleader, sparkplug, troublemaker, wave maker, zealot

nonconformist, rebel, dissenter, radical.

detractorNotes:

faction means addicted to forming parties and raise dissensions in opposition to government or the common good, while fractious means tending to cause trouble or unruly or irritable

Antonyms:

agreeing, cooperating, cooperative, peaceful, united

heretical

adverseadverse, adverseadverse, adverseantiadverseadverse, antiadverse, adverse, , adverse, antiadverse, adverseadverse, adverseadverse, , antipathetic, adverseadverse, , antipathetic, adverseadverse, , antipathetic, antipodal, antipodean, adverseantitheticaladverse, , antipathetic, antipodal, antipodean, antitheticaladverse, , antipathetic, antipodal, antipodean, antitheticaladverse, , antipathetic, antipodal, antipodean,

113

, , , diametric, , dissentient, , froward, adverse, , antipathetic, antipodal, antipodean, , balky, clashing, , , contrariant, contumacious, , , diametric, , dissentient, dissidentadverse, , antipathetic, antipodal, antipodean, , balky, clashing, , , contrariant, contumacious, , , diametric, , dissentient, adverse, , antipathetic, antipodal, antipodean, , balky, clashing, , , contrariant, contumacious, , , diametric, , dissentient, dissidentadverse, , antipathetic, antipodal, antipodean, , balky, clashing, , , contrariant, contumacious, , , diametric, , dissentient, hostileadverse, , antipathetic, antipodal, antipodean, , balky, clashing, , , contrariant, contumacious, , , diametric, , dissentient, dissidentadverse, , antipathetic, antipodal, antipodean, , balky, clashing, , , contrariant, contumacious, , , diametric, , dissentient, adverse, , antipathetic, antipodal, antipodean, , balky, clashing, , , contrariant, contumacious, , , diametric, , dissentient, froward, , , adverse, , antipathetic, antipodal, antipodean, , balky, clashing, , , diametric, , dissentient, dissidentadverse, , antipathetic, antipodal, antipodean, , balky, clashing, , , contrariant, contumacious, , , diametric, , dissentient, adverse, , antipathetic, antipodal, antipodean, , balky, clashing, , , contrariant, contumacious, , , diametric, , dissentient, dissidentadverse, , antipathetic, antipodal, antipodean, , balky, clashing, , , contrariant, contumacious, , , diametric, , dissentient, inconsistentadverse, , antipathetic, antipodal, antipodean, , balky, clashing, , , contrariant, contumacious, , , diametric, , dissentient, dissidentadverse, , antipathetic, antipodal, antipodean, , balky, clashing, , , contrariant, contumacious, , , diametric, , dissentient, adverse, , antipathetic, antipodal, antipodean, , balky, clashing, , , contrariant, contumacious, , , diametric, , dissentient, dissidentadverse, , antipathetic, antipodal, antipodean, , balky, clashing, , , contrariant, contumacious, , , diametric, , dissentient, inimicaladverse, , antipathetic, antipodal, antipodean, , balky, clashing, , , contrariant, contumacious, , , diametric, , dissentient,

// //

contumacious, , , diametric, , dissentient, dissidentadverse, ,
 antipathetic, antipodal, antipodean, , balky, clashing, , , contrariant,
 contumacious, , , diametric, , dissentient, stubbornadverse, ,
 antipathetic, antipodal, antipodean, , balky, clashing, , , contrariant,
 contumacious, , , diametric, , dissentient, dissidentadverse, ,
 antipathetic, antipodal, antipodean, , balky, clashing, , , contrariant,
 contumacious, , , diametric, , dissentient, adverse, , antipathetic,
 antipodal, antipodean, , balky, clashing, , , contrariant, contumacious, , ,
 diametric, , dissentient, , froward, nonconforming, nonconformist, , , *,
 paradoxical, , , , recusant, refractory, restive, , adverse, , antipathetic,
 antipodal, antipodean, , balky, clashing, , , contrariant, contumacious, , ,
 diametric, , dissentient, dissidentadverse, , antipathetic, antipodal,
 antipodean, , balky, clashing, , , contrariant, contumacious, , ,
 diametric, , dissentient, adverse, , antipathetic, antipodal, antipodean, ,
 balky, clashing, , , contrariant, contumacious, , , diametric, , dissentient,
 , froward, , , , , nonconforming, nonconformist, , , *, paradoxical, , , ,
 recusant, refractory, restive, , , adverse, , antipathetic, antipodal,
 antipodean, , balky, clashing, , , contrariant, contumacious, , ,
 diametric, , dissentient, dissidentadverse, , antipathetic, antipodal,
 antipodean, , balky, clashing, , , contrariant, contumacious, , ,
 diametric, , dissentient, unrulyadverse, , antipathetic, antipodal,
 antipodean, , balky, clashing, contrariant, contumacious, , , diametric, ,
 dissentient, dissidentadverse, , antipathetic, antipodal, antipodean, ,
 balky, clashing, , , contrariant, contumacious, , , diametric, , dissentient,
 adverse, , antipathetic, antipodal, antipodean, , balky, clashing, , ,
 contrariant, contumacious, , , diametric, , dissentient, , froward,
 nonconforming, nonconformist, , , *, paradoxical, recusant, refractory,
 restive, ,adverse, , antipathetic, antipodal, antipodean, , balky, clashing,
 , , contrariant, contumacious, , , diametric, , dissentient,
 dissidentadverse, , antipathetic, antipodal, antipodean, , balky, clashing,
 , , contrariant, contumacious, , , diametric, , dissentient, adverse, ,
 antipathetic, antipodal, antipodean, , balky, clashing, , , contrariant,
 contumacious, , , diametric, , dissentient, , froward, nonconforming,
 nonconformist, paradoxical, , , , recusant, refractory, restive, , , ,
 adverse, , antipathetic, antipodal, antipodean, , balky, clashing, , ,
 contrariant, contumacious, , , diametric, , dissentient, dissidentadverse,
 , antipathetic, antipodal, antipodean, , balky, clashing, , , contrariant,
 contumacious, , , diametric, , dissentient, waywardadverse, antipathetic,
 antipodal, antipodean, , balky, clashing, , , contrariant, contumacious, , ,
 diametric, , dissentient, dissidentadverse, , antipathetic, antipodal,
 antipodean, , balky, clashing, contrariant, contumacious, diametric, ,
 dissentient, adverse, ,

antipathetic, antipodal, antipodean, , balky, clashing, , , contrariant,
 contumacious, , , diametric, , dissentient, adverse, , antipathetic,
 antipodal, antipodean, , balky, clashing, , , contrariant, contumacious, ,
 , diametric, , dissentient, , froward, , , , , , nonconforming,
 nonconformist, , , *, paradoxical, , , , recusant, refractory, restive,
 adverse, , antipathetic, antipodal, antipodean, , balky, clashing, , ,
 contrariant, contumacious, , diametric, , dissentient, dissidentadverse,
 , antipathetic, antipodal, antipodean, , balky, clashing, , , contrariant,
 contumacious, , , diametric, , dissentient, adverse, , antipathetic,
 antipodal, antipodean, , balky, clashing, , , contrariant, contumacious, ,
 , diametric, , dissentient, , froward, , , , , , nonconforming,
 nonconformist, , , *, paradoxical, , , , recusant, refractory, restive, ,
 adverse, , antipathetic, antipodal, antipodean, , balky, clashing, , ,
 contrariant, contumacious, , diametric, , dissentient, dissidentadverse,
 , antipathetic, antipodal, antipodean, , balky, clashing, , , contrariant,
 contumacious, , , diametric, , dissentient, stubbornadverse, ,
 antipathetic, antipodal, antipodean, , balky, clashing, , , contrariant,
 contumacious, , , diametric, , dissentient, dissidentadverse, ,
 antipathetic, antipodal, antipodean, , balky, clashing, , , contrariant,
 contumacious, , , diametric, , dissentient, adverse, , antipathetic,
 antipodal, antipodean, , balky, clashing, , , contrariant, contumacious, ,
 , diametric, , dissentient, , froward, , , , , , nonconforming,
 nonconformist, , , *, paradoxical, , , , recusant, refractory, restive, ,
 adverse, , antipathetic, antipodal, antipodean, , balky, clashing, , ,
 contrariant, contumacious, , diametric, , dissentient, dissidentadverse,
 , antipathetic, antipodal, antipodean, , balky, clashing, , , contrariant,
 contumacious, , , diametric, , dissentient, adverse, , antipathetic,
 antipodal, antipodean, , balky, clashing, , , contrariant, contumacious, ,
 , diametric, , dissentient, dissidentadverse, , antipathetic, antipodal,
 antipodean, , balky, clashing, , , contrariant, contumacious, , ,
 diametric, , dissentient, adverse, , antipathetic, antipodal, antipodean, ,
 balky, clashing, , , contrariant, contumacious, , , diametric, , dissentient,
 , contrariant, contumacious, , , diametric, , dissentient,
 dissidentadverse, , antipathetic, antipodal, antipodean, ,
 balky, clashing, , ,

118

119

conflicting, warring

alienatedalienated, alienatedalienated,
alienatedbelligerentalienatedalienated, belligerentalienated, alienated, ,
alienated, belligerentalienated, alienatedalienated, alienatedalienated, ,
contending,alienatedalienated, , contending,alienatedalienated, ,
contending, alienatedcontentiousalienated, , contending,
contentiousalienated, , contending, contentiousalienated, , contending,
contentiousalienated, , contending, , contumacious, disaffected,
disputatious, contentiousalienated, , contending,
contentiousalienatedcontentiousalienateddissidentalienatedalienated, ,
contending, , contumacious, disaffected, disputatious,
dissidentalienated, , contending, , contumacious, disaffected,
disputatious, alienated, , contending, , contumacious, disaffected,
disputatious, , divisive, estranged, alienated, , contending, ,
contumacious, disaffected, disputatious, dissidentalienated, ,
contending, , contumacious, disaffected, disputatious,
fightingalienated, , contending, , contumacious, disaffected,
disputatious, dissidentalienated, , contending, , contumacious,
disaffected, disputatious, alienated, , contending, , contumacious,
disaffected, disputatious, , divisive, estranged, alienated, , contending, ,
contumacious, disaffected, disputatious, dissidentalienated, ,
contending, , contumacious, disaffected, disputatious, alienated, ,
contending, , contumacious, disaffected, disputatious, , divisive,
estranged, , alienated, , contending, , contumacious, disaffected,
disputatious, dissidentalienated, , contending, , contumacious,
disaffected, disputatious, hostilealienated, , contending, ,
contumacious, disaffected, disputatious, dissidentalienated, ,
contending, , contumacious, disaffected, disputatious, alienated, ,
contending, , contumacious, disaffected, disputatious, , divisive,
estranged, , alienated, , contending, , contumacious, disaffected,
disputatious, dissidentalienated, , contending, , contumacious,
disaffected, disputatious, alienated, , contending, , contumacious,
disaffected, disputatious, , divisive, estranged, , , alienated, ,
contending, , contumacious, disaffected, disputatious,
dissidentalienated, , contending, , contumacious, disaffected,
disputatious, insubordinatealienated, , contending, , contumacious,
disaffected, disputatious, dissidentalienated, , contending, ,
contumacious, disaffected, disputatious, alienated, , contending, ,
contumacious, disaffected, disputatious, , divisive, estranged, , , ,
insurgent, insurrectionary, litigious, , mutinous, , quarrelsome, ,
refractory, , sectarian, seditious, troublemaking, divisive, estranged,
120 ,

121

Antonyms:

orthodox

iconoclasticonoclasti-con-o-clasticonoclasticonoclasti-con-o-clasticonocl
asticonoclasti-con-o-clast [ahy-iconoclasticonoclasti-con-o-clast [ahy-
iconoclasticonoclasti-con-o-clast [ahy-
koniconoclasticonoclasti-con-o-clast [ahy-kon-iconoclasti-con-o-clast
[ahy-koniconoclasti-con-o-clast [ahy-kon-
iconoclasticonoclasti-con-o-clast [ahy-kon-
iconoclasticonoclasti-con-o-clast [ahy-kon-
uhiconoclasticonoclasti-con-o-clast [ahy-kon-uh-klast]
iconoclasti-con-o-clast [ahy-kon-uhiconoclasti-con-o-clast [ahy-kon-uh-
klast] iconoclasticonoclasti-con-o-clast [ahy-kon-uh-klast]
iconoclasticonoclasti-con-o-clast [ahy-kon-uh-klast] Show
IPAiconoclasticonoclasti-con-o-clast [ahy-kon-uh-klast] Show
IPAiconoclast

a person who attacks cherished beliefs, traditional institutions, etc., as
being based on error or superstition.

criticcritic,criticcritic, criticcyniccriticcritic, cyniccritic, critic, ,
denouncer, dissenter, critic, cyniccritic, criticcritic,
criticdissidentcriticcritic,denouncer, dissenter, dissidentcritic, ,
denouncer, dissenter, critic, denouncer, dissenter, critic, denouncer,
dissenter, dissidentcritic, , denouncer, dissenter, hereticcritic, ,
denouncer, dissenter, dissidentcritic, , denouncer, dissenter, critic,
denouncer, dissenter, , critic, , denouncer, dissenter, dissidentcritic, ,
denouncer, dissenter, critic, , denouncer, dissenter, , , image-breaker,
critic, , denouncer, dissenter, dissidentcritic, denouncer, dissenter,
criticcritic, , denouncer, dissenter, criticcritic, , denouncer, dissenter, , ,
image-breaker, non-conformist,criticcritic, , denouncer, dissenter, , ,
image-breaker, non-conformist,criticcritic, , denouncer, dissenter, , ,
image-breaker, non-conformist, nonbeliever, questioner,
criticradicalcritic, , denouncer, dissenter, image-breaker, non-
conformist, nonbeliever, questioner, radicalcritic, , denouncer,
dissenter, , , image-breaker, non-conformist, nonbeliever, questioner,
radicalcritic, denouncer, dissenter, , , image-breaker, non-conformist,
nonbeliever, questioner, radicalcritic, , denouncer, dissenter, image-
breaker, non-conformist, nonbeliever, questioner, , radicalcritic, ,
denouncer, dissenter, image-breaker, non-conformist, nonbeliever,
questioner, radicalrebelradicalcritic, , denouncer, dissenter, image-
breaker, non-conformist, nonbeliever, questioner, radicalcritic, ,
denouncer, dissenter, image-breaker, non-conformist, nonbeliever,
questioner, , radicalcritic, denouncer, dissenter, , , image-breaker, non-
conformist, nonbeliever, questioner,

antipodal, antipodean, , balky, clashing, , , contrariant, contumacious, , ,
 diametric, , dissentient, perverseadverse, , antipathetic, antipodal,
 antipodean, , balky, clashing, , , contrariant, contumacious, , ,
 diametric, , dissentient, dissidentadverse, , antipathetic, antipodal,
 antipodean, , balky, clashing, , , contrariant, contumacious, , ,
 diametric, , dissentient, adverse, , antipathetic, antipodal, antipodean, ,
 balky, clashing, , , contrariant, contumacious, , , diametric, , dissentient,
 , froward, nonconforming, nonconformist, , paradoxical, adverse, ,
 antipathetic, antipodal, antipodean, , balky, clashing, , , contrariant,
 contumacious, , , diametric, , dissentient, dissidentadverse, ,
 antipathetic, antipodal, antipodean, , balky, clashing, , , contrariant,
 contumacious, , , diametric, , dissentient, adverse, , antipathetic,
 antipodal, antipodean, , balky, clashing, , , contrariant, contumacious, , ,
 diametric, , dissentient, , froward, nonconforming, nonconformist,
 paradoxical, , adverse, , antipathetic, antipodal, antipodean, , balky,
 clashing, , , contrariant, contumacious, , , diametric, , dissentient,
 dissidentadverse, , antipathetic, antipodal, antipodean, , balky, clashing,
 , , contrariant, contumacious, , , diametric, , dissentient,
 rebelliousadverse, , antipathetic, antipodal, antipodean, rivalalienated, ,
 contending, , contumacious, disaffected, disputatious, , divisive,
 estranged, insurgent, insurrectionary, litigious, , mutinous, ,
 quarrelsome, , refractory, rivalalienated, , contending, , contumacious,
 disaffected, disputatious, , divisive, estranged, insurgent,
 insurrectionary, litigious, , mutinous, , quarrelsome, , refractory, ,
 sectarian, seditious, troublemaking, , rivalalienated, , contending, ,
 contumacious, disaffected, disputatious, , divisive, estranged,
 insurgent, insurrectionary, litigious, , mutinous, quarrelsome, ,
 refractory, rivalturbulentrivalalienated, , contending, , contumacious,
 disaffected, disputatious, , divisive, estranged, , , , insurgent,
 insurrectionary, litigious, , mutinous, , quarrelsome, , refractory,
 rivalalienated, , contending, , contumacious, disaffected, disputatious, ,
 divisive, estranged, , , , insurgent, insurrectionary, litigious, , mutinous,
 , quarrelsome, , refractory, , sectarian, seditious, troublemaking, ,
 rivalalienated, , contending, , contumacious, disaffected, disputatious, ,
 divisive, estranged, , , , insurgent, insurrectionary, litigious, , mutinous,
 , quarrelsome, , refractory, rivalalienatedrivalalienateddissenter, , ,
 image-breaker, non-conformist, nonbeliever, questioner, , ,
 revolutionist, ruiner, sceptic, radicalcritic, , denouncer, dissenter, , ,
 image-breaker, non-conformist, nonbeliever, questioner,
 radicalcriticradicalcriticcritic, , denouncer, dissenter, , , image-breaker,
 non-conformist, nonbeliever, questioner, , , revolutionist, ruiner,
 sceptic, unbelievercriticcritic, , denouncer, dissenter, , , image-

conflicting, warring

alienatedalienated, alienatedalienated,
alienatedbelligerentalienatedalienated, belligerentalienated, alienated, ,
alienated, belligerentalienated, alienatedalienated, alienatedalienated, ,
contending,alienatedalienated, , contending,alienatedalienated, ,
contending, alienatedcontentiousalienated, , contending,
contentiousalienated, , contending, contentiousalienated, , contending,
contentiousalienated, , contending, , contumacious, disaffected,
disputatious, contentiousalienated, , contending,
contentiousalienatedcontentiousalienateddissidentalienatedalienated, ,
contending, , contumacious, disaffected, disputatious,
dissidentalienated, , contending, , contumacious, disaffected,
disputatious, alienated, , contending, , contumacious, disaffected,
disputatious, , divisive, estranged, alienated, , contending, ,
contumacious, disaffected, disputatious, dissidentalienated, ,
contending, , contumacious, disaffected, disputatious, fightingalienated,
, contending, , contumacious, disaffected, disputatious,
dissidentalienated, , contending, , contumacious, disaffected,
disputatious, alienated, , contending, , contumacious, disaffected,
disputatious, , divisive, estranged, alienated, , contending, ,
contumacious, disaffected, disputatious, dissidentalienated, ,
contending, , contumacious, disaffected, disputatious, alienated, ,
contending, , contumacious, disaffected, disputatious, , divisive,
estranged, , alienated, , contending, , contumacious, disaffected,
disputatious, dissidentalienated, , contending, , contumacious,
disaffected, disputatious, hostilealienated, , contending, , contumacious,
disaffected, disputatious, dissidentalienated, , contending, ,
contumacious, disaffected, disputatious, alienated, , contending, ,
contumacious, disaffected, disputatious, , divisive, estranged, ,
alienated, , contending, , contumacious, disaffected, disputatious,
dissidentalienated, , contending, , contumacious, disaffected,
disputatious, alienated, , contending, , contumacious, disaffected,
disputatious, , divisive, estranged, , , alienated, , contending, ,
contumacious, disaffected, disputatious, dissidentalienated, ,
contending, , contumacious, disaffected, disputatious,
insubordinatealienated, , contending, , contumacious,

Synonyms:

agnosticagnostic, agnosticagnostic, agnosticapostateagnosticagnostic,
apostateagnostic, agnostic, , agnostic, apostateagnostic,
agnosticagnostic, agnosticagnostic, , atheistic

,agnosticagnostic, , atheistic,agnosticagnostic, , atheistic,
differing,agnosticagnostic, , atheistic, differing, agnosticagnostic, ,
atheistic, differing, disagreeing,agnosticagnostic, , atheistic, differing,
disagreeing,agnosticagnostic, , atheistic, differing, disagreeing,
dissenting, dissentive, agnosticagnostic, , atheistic, differing,
disagreeing, dissenting, dissentive, agnosticdissidentagnosticagnostic, ,
atheistic, differing, disagreeing, dissenting, dissentive,
dissidentagnostic, , atheistic, differing, disagreeing, dissenting,
dissentive, agnostic, , atheistic, differing, disagreeing, dissenting,
dissentive, , freethinking, heterodox, agnostic, , atheistic,

differing, disagreeing, dissenting, dissentive, dissidentagnostic, ,
atheistic, differing, disagreeing, dissenting, dissentive, agnosticagnostic,
, atheistic, differing, disagreeing, dissenting, dissentive,
agnosticagnostic, , atheistic, differing, disagreeing, dissenting,
dissentive, , freethinking, heterodox, iconoclastic,agnosticagnostic, ,
atheistic, differing, disagreeing, dissenting, dissentive, , freethinking,
heterodox, iconoclastic,agnosticagnostic, , atheistic, differing,
disagreeing, dissenting, dissentive, , freethinking, heterodox,
iconoclastic, idolatrous, impious, infidel, misbelieving,
agnosticmiscreantagnostic, , atheistic, differing, disagreeing, dissenting,
dissentive, , freethinking, heterodox, iconoclastic, idolatrous, impious,
infidel, misbelieving, miscreantagnostic, , atheistic, differing,
disagreeing, dissenting, dissentive, , freethinking, heterodox,
iconoclastic, idolatrous, impious, infidel, misbelieving,
miscreantagnostic, , atheistic, differing, disagreeing, dissenting,
dissentive, , freethinking, heterodox, iconoclastic, idolatrous, impious,
infidel, misbelieving, miscreantagnostic, , atheistic, differing,
disagreeing, dissenting, dissentive, , freethinking, heterodox,
iconoclastic, idolatrous, impious, infidel, misbelieving, , nonconformist,
miscreantagnostic, , atheistic, differing, disagreeing, dissenting,
dissentive, , freethinking, heterodox, iconoclastic, idolatrous, impious,
infidel, misbelieving, miscreantagnosticmiscreantagnosticagnostic, ,
atheistic, differing, disagreeing, dissenting, dissentive, , freethinking,
heterodox, iconoclastic, idolatrous, impious, infidel, misbelieving, ,
nonconformist, revisionist,agnosticagnostic, , atheistic, differing,
disagreeing, dissenting, dissentive, , freethinking, heterodox,
iconoclastic, idolatrous, impious, infidel, misbelieving, , nonconformist,
revisionist,agnosticagnostic, , atheistic, differing, disagreeing,
dissenting, dissentive, , freethinking, heterodox, iconoclastic,
misbelieving, , nonconformist, revisionist,agnosticagnostic, , atheistic,
differing, disagreeing, dissenting, dissentive,freethinking, heterodox,

129

quarrelsome, , refractory, rivalalienated, , contending, , contumacious,
 disaffected, disputatious, , divisive, estranged, , , , insurgent,
 insurrectionary, litigious, , mutinous, , quarrelsome, , refractory, ,
 sectarian, seditious, troublemaking, rivalalienated, , contending, ,
 contumacious, disaffected, disputatious, , divisive, estranged, , , ,
 insurgent, insurrectionary, litigious, , mutinous, , quarrelsome, ,
 refractory, rivaltumultous/tumultuousrivalalienated, , contending, ,
 contumacious, disaffected, disputatious, ,
 divisive, estranged, , , , insurgent, insurrectionary, litigious, , mutinous,
 , quarrelsome, , refractory, rivalalienated, , contending, , contumacious,
 disaffected, disputatious, , divisive, estranged, , , , insurgent,
 insurrectionary, litigious, , mutinous, , quarrelsome, , refractory, ,
 sectarian, seditious, troublemaking, rivalalienated, , contending, ,
 contumacious, disaffected, disputatious, , divisive, estranged, , , ,
 insurgent, insurrectionary, litigious, , mutinous, , quarrelsome, ,
 refractory, rivalalienated, , contending, , contumacious, disaffected,
 disputatious, , divisive, estranged, , , , insurgent, insurrectionary,
 litigious, , mutinous, , quarrelsome, , refractory, , sectarian, seditious,
 troublemaking, , rivalalienated, , contending, , contumacious,
 disaffected, disputatious, , divisive, estranged, , , , insurgent,
 insurrectionary, litigious, , mutinous, , quarrelsome, , refractory,
 rivalturbulentrivalalienated, , contending, , contumacious, disaffected,
 disputatious, , divisive, estranged, , , , insurgent, insurrectionary,
 litigious, , mutinous, , quarrelsome, , refractory, rivalalienated, ,
 contending, , contumacious, disaffected, disputatious, , divisive,
 estranged, , , , insurgent, insurrectionary, litigious, , mutinous, ,
 quarrelsome, , refractory, , sectarian, seditious, troublemaking, ,
 rivalalienated, , contending, , contumacious, disaffected, disputatious, ,
 divisive, estranged, , , , insurgent, insurrectionary, litigious, , mutinous,
 , quarrelsome, , refractory, rivalalienatedrivalalienated
 unorthodoxcriticcritic,criticcritic, criticcyniccriticcritic, cyniccritic,
 critic, , denouncer, dissenter, critic, cyniccritic, criticcritic,
 criticdissidentcriticcritic, , denouncer, dissenter, dissidentcritic, ,
 denouncer, dissenter, critic, , denouncer, dissenter, , critic, , denouncer,
 dissenter, dissidentcritic, , denouncer, dissenter, hereticcritic, ,
 denouncer, dissenter, dissidentcritic, , denouncer, dissenter, critic, ,
 denouncer, dissenter, , critic, , denouncer, dissenter, dissidentcritic, ,
 denouncer, dissenter, critic, , denouncer, dissenter, , , image-breaker,
 critic, , denouncer, dissenter, dissidentcritic, , denouncer, dissenter,
 criticcritic, , denouncer, dissenter, criticcritic, , denouncer, dissenter, , ,
 image-breaker, non-

conformist, critic, critic, , denouncer, dissenter, , , image-breaker, non-conformist, nonbeliever, questioner, critic, radical, critic, , denouncer, dissenter, , , image-breaker, non-conformist, nonbeliever, questioner, radical, critic, , denouncer, dissenter, , , image-breaker, non-conformist, nonbeliever, questioner, radical, critic, , denouncer, dissenter, , , image-breaker, non-conformist, nonbeliever, questioner, radical, critic, , denouncer, dissenter, , , image-breaker, non-conformist, nonbeliever, questioner, radical, rebel, radical, critic, , denouncer, dissenter, , , image-breaker, non-conformist, nonbeliever, questioner, radical, critic, , denouncer, dissenter, , , image-breaker, non-conformist, nonbeliever, questioner, radical, critic, , denouncer, dissenter, , , image-breaker, non-questioner, critic, radical, critic, , denouncer, dissenter, , , image-breaker, non-conformist, nonbeliever, questioner, radical, critic, , denouncer, dissenter, , , image-breaker, non-conformist, nonbeliever, questioner, radical, critic, , denouncer, dissenter, , , image-breaker, non-conformist, nonbeliever, questioner, radical, rebel, radical, critic, , denouncer, dissenter, , , image-breaker, non-conformist, nonbeliever, questioner, radical, critic, , denouncer, dissenter, , , image-breaker, non-conformist, nonbeliever, questioner, radical, critic, , denouncer, dissenter, , , image-breaker, nonconformist, nonbeliever, questioner, , , revolutionist, ruiner, sceptic, radical, critic, , denouncer, dissenter, , , image-breaker, non-conformist, nonbeliever, questioner, radical, critic, radical, critic, critic, , denouncer, dissenter, , , image-breaker, non-conformist, nonbeliever, questioner, , , revolutionist, ruiner, sceptic, unbeliever, critic, critic, , denouncer, dissenter, , , image-breaker, non-conformist, nonbeliever, questioner, , , revolutionist, ruiner, sceptic, unbeliever, critic

Notes:

contrary describes something that contradicts a proposition, converse is used when the elements of a proposition are reversed , opposite pertains to that which is diametrically opposed to a proposition, and reverse can mean each of those

disaffected, disputatious, divisive, estranged, insurgent,
insurrectionary,alienatedalienated, , contending, , contumacious,
disaffected, disputatious, , divisive, estranged, , , , insurgent,
insurrectionary,alienatedalienated, , contending, , contumacious,
disaffected, disputatious, , divisive, estranged, insurgent,
insurrectionary, litigious, alienatedmalcontentalienated, , contending, ,
contumacious, disaffected, disputatious, , divisive, estranged, , , ,
insurgent, insurrectionary, litigious, malcontentalienated, , contending,
, contumacious, disaffected, disputatious, , divisive, estranged,
insurgent, insurrectionary, litigious, malcontentalienated, , contending,
, contumacious, disaffected, disputatious, , divisive, estranged, , , ,
insurgent, insurrectionary, litigious, malcontentalienated, , contending,
, contumacious, disaffected, disputatious, , divisive, estranged,
insurgent, insurrectionary, litigious, , mutinous, malcontentalienated, ,
contending, , contumacious, disaffected, disputatious, , divisive,
estranged, , , , , insurgent, insurrectionary, litigious,
malcontentpartisanmalcontentalienated, , contending, , contumacious,
disaffected, disputatious, , divisive, estranged, ,insurgent,
insurrectionary, litigious, malcontentalienated, , contending, ,
contumacious, disaffected, disputatious, , divisive, estranged, , , ,
insurgent, insurrectionary, litigious, , mutinous, malcontentalienated, ,
contending, , contumacious, disaffected, disputatious, , divisive,
estranged, insurgent, insurrectionary,litigious, malcontentalienated, ,
contending, , contumacious, disaffected, disputatious, , divisive,
estranged, insurgent, insurrectionary, litigious, , mutinous, ,
quarrelsome, malcontentalienated, , contending, , contumacious,
disaffected, disputatious, , divisive, estranged, insurgent,
insurrectionary,litigious,malcontentrebellious
malcontentalienated,contending, , contumacious, , disaffected,
disputatious, , divisive, estranged, insurgent, insurrectionary, litigious,
malcontentalienated, , contending, , contumacious, disaffected,
disputatious, , divisive, estranged, insurgent, insurrectionary, litigious, ,
mutinous, , quarrelsome, malcontentalienated, , contending, ,
contumacious, disaffected, disputatious, , divisive, estranged,
insurgent, insurrectionary, litigious, malcontentalienated, , contending,
, contumacious, disaffected, disputatious, , divisive, estranged,
insurgent, insurrectionary, litigious, , mutinous, quarrelsome, ,
malcontentalienated, , contending, , contumacious, estranged,
insurgent, insurrectionary, litigious, , mutinous, , quarrelsome,
malcontentalienated, , contending, , contumacious, disaffected,
disputatious, , divisive, estranged, insurgent, insurrectionary, litigious,
malcontentalienated, , contending, , contumacious, disaffected,

agnosticagnostic, agnosticagnostic, agnosticapostateagnosticagnostic,
 apostateagnostic, agnostic, , agnostic, apostateagnostic,
 agnosticagnostic, agnosticagnostic, , atheistic,agnosticagnostic, ,
 atheistic,agnosticagnostic, , atheistic, differing,agnosticagnostic, ,
 atheistic, differing, agnosticagnostic, , atheistic, differing,
 disagreeing,agnosticagnostic, , atheistic, differing,
 disagreeing,agnosticagnostic, , atheistic, differing, disagreeing,
 dissenting, dissentive, agnosticagnostic, , atheistic, differing,
 disagreeing, dissenting, dissentive, agnosticdissidentagnosticagnostic, ,
 atheistic, differing, disagreeing, dissenting, dissentive,
 dissidentagnostic, , atheistic, differing, disagreeing, dissenting,
 dissentive, agnostic, , atheistic, differing, disagreeing, dissenting,
 dissentive, , freethinking, heterodox, agnostic, , atheistic, differing,
 disagreeing, dissenting, dissentive, dissidentagnostic, , atheistic,
 differing, disagreeing, dissenting, dissentive, agnosticagnostic, ,
 atheistic, differing, disagreeing, dissenting, dissentive, agnosticagnostic,
 , atheistic, differing, disagreeing, dissenting, dissentive, , freethinking,
 heterodox, iconoclastic,agnosticagnostic, , atheistic, differing,
 disagreeing, dissenting, dissentive, , freethinking, heterodox,
 iconoclastic,agnosticagnostic, ,

disputatious, alienated, , contending, , contumacious, disaffected,
 disputatious, , divisive, estranged, , , insurgent, alienated, ,
 contending, , contumacious, disaffected, disputatious,
 dissidentalienated, ,

Essays

Gandhi led non-cooperation movement
Sioux uprising in Minnesota
Kronstadt rebellion
Battle of Blair Mountain
Feminist revolution
Love Revolution
July Revolution
Velvet Revolution
Orange Revolution
Great October Socialist Revolution
Consumer Revolution
High Tech Revolution
Walking Revolution
Singing Revolution
Uprising 8888
Revolution in Ethiopia
Green Forest Rebellion
Marxist Nicaraguan Revolution
Lithuania
Estonia
Burma
Syrian Coup d'etat
White Revolution
Carnation
Tulip
Rose Yellow
Pink Revolution
Gender Revolution
Sexual Revolution
Red Eyebrow Army
The First Intifada
The People Power Revolution
fall of the Berlin wall
Moldavian Revolution
French Revolution
Satsuma Revolution

Monument of revolution MANIFESTO.

1.1 Drawing a picture of a hammer.

Picture of a burning car on a video in Youtube and burning flag are basic imagery of revolt. People holding images of arrested or dead activists and journalists, bankrolls with slogans, tape on someone's mouth, posters, prints, spraying walls, events, interventions, fights, people throwing stones, destroying shops, banks, coffee houses, public spaces, spray cans on the roads, tear gas in the air, police wearing riot gear opposing rioters, masks, shields of police, people holding hands in fists in anger shouting. There is the blame, hurt, demand and cry. Something has caused a problem too big to tolerate and nothing is changing. The same circle of suffering and rot just goes on and on as does the riot and anger. Something must be done to provoke a change, inevitable and moving and there is no alternative. There is the absolute of change and there is hope as long there is life.

(Break a window to empower, to destroy, to make a point, make disturbance, disaster and noise. Where does that lead, where does it come from? Revolution and its tools, means and methods. Could we give wisdom to have a go.) (What is the smallest violent act, if there is such a thing).

Life without violence seems an utopian impossibility in the light and dark entrepreneurist effort of man. There is always hurt caused to someone by someone for something to gain and something to lose, because we obviously cannot live without having power over someone, without need of winning. Someone has to take leadership of hate and tyranny. At the moment human rights issues and environmental problems are basic, fundamental and colossal problems worldwide. To solve these multicomplex problems lots have been done, but lots is there to do. It makes me feel inadequate, enraged and cynical. Humbleness is not helping nor timidity. Evidence is clear and have been proved many times over people are exploiting this planet, animals and other people for few to live prosperously and leaving the most in poverty. It is intolerable, frustrating and angering. We cannot set long term timetables to wait and see what happens. It would be a diplomatic way and has been, to negotiate to solve major issues of ours

like global warming, hunger, debt, wars and mass misery. Treaties, punishments, raising awareness, diplomacy, settlements, soft measures are not working fast enough.

2.1. DIY

I raise my hand and dare to speak my mind without fear of disapproval because I believe in what I have to say. Hesitated for a while, afraid to speak up. Anxious feelings go through me, hands get sweaty. Waiting to be brutally murdered by looks and counter arguments, disapproving snorts and cynicism or maybe silence. Afraid of failure. Yes one can think, but what can one say? As I see us living in democracy, enjoying it, embracing it, being proud of it for a good reason of course, but yet again democracy is under serious threat. Democracy or what is left of it now is being moulded by corporations. Proof of this is on papers and in landscapes what is being build for our eyes and for consuming purposes to serve one cause, to make money. Permissions and legislations are made by politicians, which dictate what is allowed and what is not. Almost anything that creates jobs is allowed. In this respect we are totally under power of those who produce the world of goods and services. Markets are everything, marketing is all we can do and we are taught to practice. We live the business of show and presentation. How does powerlessness manifest itself in everyday life and how does it become to show is how we act, don't act and why. To some extent and in some situations riots do have their place in making social change. They make dramatic visual material for the News and for social media. They are show as well. For some riots are fun, but firstly they are desperate situations where alternatives to act otherwise are few or nonexistent. Cases when obedience seizes to function we must disobey. To understand birth mechanisms of rioting we have to understand situations of individuals, nations, emotions and lack of options which trigger anger to set a full scale violent action and chaos. Question is can revolution make drastic positive change and be achieved without violence? How far do we have to go to defend what is valuable and worth while preserving? Those in power like to keep their position any way possible. What kind of a situation it is to not have power at all? Are we there yet? To be powerless or without energy, unable to move, to think for oneself, not being allowed to be oneself, to express one's ideas? To what extent power is an illusion itself and what would help people to notice strengths they have? How do those who are underdogs and servants, those who are marginalized to position of having nothing but their hands, their bodies and thoughts

make themselves heard? Animal reaction in a situation of testing and showing power is to bite and attack or humble and take the given place. The one who mistreats you over and over again how does he get his power? We consuming citizens of the world led by economics, citizens of Finland and Europe living under economy and politics which fail us. Democracy probably is working part-time and partly not at all. Isn't that why economical downfalls effect us crushingly, we place all bets on one entity in which we have all our faith and devotion, energy and trust. We follow what corporations do, we imitate and adore them, we give profit and credit, estimations, jobs, firings, graphs, calculations and let corporal CEOs give political advise, dictate what kind of image we see, must see and in the end want to see. Media assisting corporations in ruling the world very effectively since media is owned by large multinational corporations. They all work together to make the most winnings. This image begins to show what power is and where it lies.

To seek social change in the means of art, Feminism and pacifism is demanding task to take up. It is battle and the opposition is bigoted patriarchal power of money and circles of buddies. One is persistent to find nonviolent methods and understand meaning of nonviolence, difference between hurt and unhurt, what kind of behavior is hurtful and try to avoid it. It takes creativity, faith and character to fight nonviolently and believe it is effective. To act violently is very direct, sizable and simple. It requires psychological tools to evaluate violent behavior in oneself and others and act otherwise. It requires self-criticism, self-reflection and will to change. To change is hard work and it expects one to know what is wrong. Violence verbally, mentally, socially, physically, environmentally, culturally happens as a rule and is very much a learned behavior pattern. It is an everyday practice and very much approved survival game which we play. We are ruled by mental violence and constant threat. Modern threats are displayed for us daily in media such as unemployment, poverty, terrorism and immigration. Future is made to look like an unknown scary place to which we go scared and probably unprepared. With this way of living it will be a scary place, no doubt. How do we confront the other, what is the difficulty in confronting oneself and the unknown? What is the social platform we can interact with and in, what is the game we do, make, play and like to call ours, what is life worth living and giving. What is the violent deed there is the assumption how people should live, image given by society, media, advertising, movies, cultural heritage and celebrity culture. Nonviolence means prohibiting and rejecting physical and mental hurt, torture and bullying. To make active living revolution is to act myself.

Write about it explosively, radically
making inspirational working and
lasting mental riot!

Research method - diving in.

To seek information I follow paths that are already there to learn what kinds of paths there are and what is possible, what is seen as impossible. What do I make of paths and thick bushes? What do I make of possibilities and the opposition? Answer is very clear that I search for a lot of things, originality and new. I seek to find reasons why revolt happens and why it does not happen in a way that would reach the goals society and people need to find. I question why destitution still exists, which is the basic reason for turmoil, suffering and terror in the world. Poverty is wasting human resources. It is in the news everyday. We here in Scandinavia live it through in images, in a different way but still, wars, disasters and miseries of the world continue. World in images shows itself before our eyes and it makes me feel anger, compassion and sadness. Is there an end to all this waste and what is the meaning of it? My current work leans much on information from articles and other sources I have found in the net. Internet is again an important key in making the world democratic and equal. It can bring knowledge and education within reach for millions of people in a way never before. This technological revolution which is ongoing and expanding is important in making people understand each other and understand our differences, similarities and possibilities. Why things happen as they do and what can be done differently.

Learnings about revolution/s is a beginning for me to explore the subject as a present acute phenomenon not forgetting the heavy past. I lightly refer to some past revolutionary events and results of those several different attempts to change static and unmoving state of things and minds. An effort to understand the body of revolution as a whole, as a cultural and social phenomenon in time I am interested in individual experiences of making revolution, being part of it, being effected by it, witnessing movements through media and living them everyday via news, historical baggage and what happens in social media. What happens there? Revolution is not something that is distant like it often shows to be, we choose it to be distant. We don't necessarily want to be part of. I am interested in revolution as an idea, emotional happening, a sudden and continuous part of life. It is a task and material which I do not want to limit nor border definitely. Revolution is an organic process as is this writing. What is the most important thing there to understand? If I would concentrate on one particular revolution I would miss something which is not in this moment in this time my interest. Civil disobedience, breaking, hitting, hating, making a mess, expressing and finding new ways of looking, thinking and writing. Me

using text in anarchic (what is the anarchy in it?), experimental and unconventional ways in academic context. Is there anything new in revolution, the word and the event? What do you think when you hear the word? Is it to find something new? Do revolutions all end up in fires, with bloodshed and disappointment? I resent making traditional report of results of having researched and found answers. The further I proceed the messier revolution the puzzle gets. I'm expecting it to expand and explode also in real life. Revolution, concept and event, which I am hoping to witness, could it be called revolution of wisdom, subconsciousness, awareness and caring. Well, I cannot help but having cynical thoughts. What else can one do but hope and do the best one can. Is that what we are doing? In order to achieve a profound and lasting change one needs to know what needs to be changed, what are the methods to put into action in everyday life? Revolution is active moving action, reaction to unwanted and unchanging situation. How do I do my study of a change with the means I have got? How do I do revolution? Leaderlessly without cash, without resources. Measuring what is happening now, how to study the moment of now? Means which we have are many to know what change is all about and is there change at all can be analysed in detail. We never live in stabile world, we are seeking balance, prosperity and security, comfort and ease.

Revolution is ecstasy and thrill, but it is also heavy work and duty. It is idealist and a bit romantic. When is revolution asks when is total turnover of exploitative living going to be and happen. When is kindness of man going to happen at large scale, unity of man, utopia of man and what is stopping understanding from happening. To make an independent body of work which agitates, questions, demands and hopefully lights up creative forces of many. To set a revolution is a bold idea, unrealistic maybe, heroic kind of act, unforgiven, exhausting in its uncertainty. There are always people who say it won't succeed. It takes every cell of mine and lots of other people's cells, braincells, muscles to make. I do not wish revolution to become set of idols, icons and bold ideas turned into burned pictures, bad memories, sadness and ashes. Revolution (political) as a subject to study and an object is exactly that, ashes and meat. Revolutions tend to fall because of their need to place heroes on pedestals, make grand history. There is the need to find powerful leaders to save honor, image and GDP. People seek to be saved and to be given promises to maintain hope for future. What hope is in honor, statues and status? When will people save themselves and start the process of saving earth? This I do not understand, the narcissism. Why do we feel powerless and the task impossible?

Powerless? Revolution is monumental and gigantic ongoing desire for change and a burst of outrage and emotion which has been held back far too long. Monument is to honor something that has been lived, monument is to lift up someone heroic for us to worship. Monument is dead and dark in the park. Revolution should never be carved in stone and bronze, but still they often are because they have seized. Party is over. What people choose to do with this moving political body, with possibility of change, how well people see their possibilities and how does future open for them, with possibility of them in front of threats. Revolution is hopeful and hopefully sincere. Monuments and statues are for cities to look grander, history to look outstanding. Now more than ever in this world we need nonviolent radicalism, extremism and activism. It is possible to light up the whole globe with internet. These isms, ideologies which supposedly function for social and cultural change are of the same wish and needs which are to be stated. Dangerous sounding, describing the dissidents defiant, addressing forcefully dissenting opposition promise of fearless action and never-give-up battle mentality. We need people to understand meanings and results of every action they make. Biggest polluters and violators are ignorance, indifference, cruelty and greed, pure vanity, narcissism and selfishness. Best ways to make revolution is everybody to join and actually give a damn. People around the world take action, risk their lives for better future for issues they believe in. I demand revolution the event to move forward, us to realize and make revolution on levels of mind and consciousness, on every social level globally. Revolution cannot be tomorrow. It cannot be just a celebration to remember, a party which happened yesterday. It has to be now and for everybody, in every present moment, it has to be happening in a manner of never stopping and firstly it is about individual understanding of what one can do and must do. We have to breath clean air of revolution and bright light of equality to keep us moving, shouting, daring, doing and living. I encourage people to think for themselves, not to be afraid of taking action to change the world of people and save world of nature. Revolution which the whole world needs is attitude change and patterns of thinking kind of change. It is a learning process of equality and compassion. Could people be equal is an absurd question which humanity-wise should not be asked at all, but it turns out to be the foremost important goal to achieve since poverty is the biggest problem creator. There are of course many ways to be poor. Richest people seem to lack compassion and knowledge of what goes on in the world. What would rich people give up for revolution of equality? How rich can one be or should be? Do the wealthy feel themselves threatened by

poor wanting their share? Because of poverty people are enslaved, abused, exploited, kept uneducated and killed. Poverty is keeping rich enourmously rich and counting their earnings. Poverty is serving those who have the most wealth. To keep most people needy, unaware and begging can be a profitable situation. Most reasons for poverty to prevail are corruption, poor education, lack of information, lack of possibilities, insufficient health care and welfare, traditional class system, lack of hope and means to rise above being poor.

How to end extreme poverty and why it has not ended already?

How to end poverty of mind and emotion?

How to give compassion room?

When is collective love going to happen? Why is it an illusion? Why is it naive?

What could collective love, caring and sharing be globally and locally?

How could compassion be taught and kindness be appreciated?

3.2 When facing death it is difficult to dare.

Being nothing in the eyes of the establishment, facing constant abuse, contempt, brutality and violence, oppression, hatred, which goes on and on. A long list of things that have happened. Civil wars, uprisings, ethnical problematic and conflicts, intolerance, prejudices, ignorance, indifference like a fast train. Tactics of a small individual are many. When will they dare, when will we? Crimes against that small individual are too many. To explore imagery especially of protests of today, there are violent clashes with police, fences and barriers built, surroundings in concrete, pressuring environment which is made for mass consumption and is our jail. Then there is no protest, there is no mass awakening. There is paralysis, acceptance and indifference for what goes on around. Suffering and injustices which make news near and far hit me. How can I think a revolution which would make something drastic happen, a collective lasting awakening? What kind of view points would I take if any other than practicing kindness (but kindness is a weakness and a soft measure). Are there better points of views to see this? Stubborn animal-like attempt, going round in circles trying to find answers and words, experimenting and learning what are the things keeping our world working and functioning for one as dividing us and for second bringing us together. Why revolution is necessary, what needs to be done individually.

Could billions of individuals work together? Meaning of information which can lead to constructive results in terms of benefitting human rights and caring for the environment to reach everyone on this earth, to tell that we cannot continue living as we do. It means everybody gets the same information.

I practice creative writing to send message through. My study is unscientific in a hard way. I write how I have experienced things happen. My experiences and interpretations are evidence which can be argued. I bang to the walls of those who are deaf and blind. As an artist I create meanings with imagery of mine, make my own way of telling. I very much dislike to speak with someone else's mouth. I use my own. It can be called artistic research which is what artist does every living moment. I do research to search for meaningfulness, understanding and the unknown. Research does not stop at some point, it does not necessarily lean on already existing research, results and evidence. I have made conscious decision not to analyze any of those obvious choices, philosophers who have contributed much and have been analyzed over and over. It is not my intention to step over but to find alternative paths. How valid artistic research is, how much lays on imagination and faith and how much of useful knowledge can be found and for what use. We change the world now in a tough way via obvious mistakes, many already done, me asking why this lack of wisdom exists, even though the evidence is there that things are going wrong. Why practices of greed prevail? Are there soft ways to make revolution? It requires sacrifices and dedication and still I think we are going to crash. Attitude changes take immense amount of learning, energy and time. How much time do we have? Changing thinking patterns which spring out from education, religions, superstitions, traditions, group dynamics, grouping, money making machinery, social structures and assumptions are biggest challenges of mankind. How do we beat nature of ours? Learning to think differently, appreciate difference; How do we do that? Who is leading us and why?

3.2 GET RADICAL!

Foucault writes in his text What is Enlightenment [1.] about dangers of radicalism. He writes: All projects that claim to be global and radical must be turned away from. This strange sentence caught my eye and I understand it springs out from the deeds of Hitler, Mao, Stalin, Cold War, atom bombs, the time during and after World Wars 1 and 2, Vietnam War, horrors in Kampuchea and Pol Pot et cetera et cetera. It

is a terrible list of hellish radical terrors within short period of time in human history. I become to exist and think through and out from images of that list. Atrocities that have happened in history anywhere far and close are also history of mine as they are in my mind. Foucault continues thinking about concept of Humanism and usage of the idea of Humanism in many contexts as broadly as Humanism is, vast, complicated and wide. National Socialists called themselves Humanists as well as Stalinists. Humanism is a set of themes, ideas, frames, things opposing too diverse to be set to serve one ideology, to serve ideas of one belief system. Humanism should not be thought as a ready-made as it has been misused to glorify needs to rule as certain kind of human, specific, superior, to put those who differ in tight leash and place them below. One question is is there rejection of Humanism in denying difference. Don't we end up rejecting ourselves by setting strict frames Humanity-wise? Humanism, which sounds good, is good, embracing and smiling used by political and religious ideologies to make narrow perspectives to Humanity reigning social system is against the idea of peaceful, thoughtful, diverse Humanism, human. Idea of Humanism is an ideal, but what is the right answer. Humanism can be philosophical and empathetic way to do good, pass good, put good on our ways, decent and desirable deeds and thoughts into the world. It is also an utopia of a perfect being and part of Humanism is evidently the ill people do, which must not be denied nor forgotten. Therefore to say someone is a Humanist (Humanitarian) and mean only the good of it like glory, taking only the defined good of being human is to think of human good on level of material possession and in a way something is missing of the human. To have Humanism the concept in use for one's own good is very common, hypocritical, cruel, selfish and denying the facts of our nature, but yet it is very humane to seek one's own benefit. Desire of Humanism to serve only one entity has similarities with idea of polishing the silver and gazing at one's reflection on that bright surface. To deny animal in us, ape that has not got place in us because we are full humans. To understand human is partly to understand the instinct level of an ape.

To get radical, a call for global revolution and movement and Foucault's puzzling request for abstention from getting globally radical are clashes of times, genders, needs, fears and conceptions. Foucault's philosophy comes from altogether different time that we live now and yet from continuation of same Western heritage which we share. It is intriguing to think through how radicalism should be executed, it has to be carefully thought even I cherish anarchist action in its vitality,

impulsiveness and chaotic rioting. I personally think radical is something we must be, invent, live and practice. Radicalism is global already with help of internet and devices which make spreading information and activism happen quickly and efficiently. To be radical does not mean physical and mental violence though it is to provoke and act beyond limits. What could radical mean for any individual is very personal issue and question. In this conformism and comfort we live and like to have to be radical is easy and yet not. We like to keep our seeming comfort. There are plenty of examples of nonviolent radical activism which has made drastic difference during this decade. Feminist action organisation Femen is one example. There is always an absolute necessity for attitude change to happen and it possibly takes generations to happen since our attitudes are rooted into us since childhood.

3.3 Self-evidently.

To make a change means putting oneself in service of mankind, but there somehow has to be that personal aspect to make a lasting change. To give my all to a cause, because the cause is mine. It is a sacrifice and a gift, a dead-end or suicide at least it may feel like so. It is not to lose life but have a new beginning and it is living in a wise and unwise way. To play it safe is what happens now throughout all society. To experiment is not always wise but it can be necessary. It does not mean there would not be mistakes. There essentially has to be errors, learning, giving up something, stopping, understanding and never giving up. Pain and emotions one cannot endure are inevitable. Radicalism is fiercely emotional and intellectual effort to comprehend life and bring understanding. Radicalism happens after comprehending it is the only way. It is enlightenment. Body and mind of profound understanding and making life, not taking it.

1. Paul, Rabinow, Foucault Reader, Pantheon Books, New York, 1984

4. Feminism - ideology and movement, a striving force and necessity in making global revolution of equality. My philosophical, ethical and ideological ground. Perspectives into making wise revolution.

4.1 Introduction

We are fundamentally biological beings dictated by hormones, chemistry, our biological functions and needs. The very foundation of Feminism is that we are equal. Nature has made it we differ much from each other, but we bleed when hurt. What is equality required and possible in our difference? Living beings share vivid emotional and sensual world which lead us to think what separates and unites us. Gender does not dictate intellect, abilities, character nor worth is Feminist idea and human sense. Feminism the ideology is to benefit all on grass root level. We are more or less feminine, we all have a mother, we all have a relationship to femininity through bodily features. Women are the foundation of any society. When women are well taken care of all society is likely to do the same, be and do well. When it is acceptable for a man to walk like a woman, talk like a woman and wear a dress without it being strange we have come closer to gender equality. When woman can define her femininity, rule her body, sexuality, decide for her life we are closer to justice and truth. Feminism is diminished down by many men and women as not needed and dead old-fashioned movement, laughable and unnecessary. If women are not able to have a say over how society should work, as is the case in many countries, then society is not working for all of its members. If women are laughed at because of their gender (sex), if they have to be ashamed of their sexuality, if they have to be afraid because they are women, it is a sorry world. If men have to be afraid of female qualities in them we live by macho dream not what is true. What is Feminism now is the first and acute question. Who can be and is a Feminist? What are the results of Feminism and how can it accomplish needed social and cultural changes? Impact of Feminism is already all over and pretty fundamental but not yet enough. It is important in this issue at hand to know whether to take a side or not, and on which one side violent gender division exists and is held tightly upon us. Decisions on what to think, how to react, how to judge and whether to judge at all. Gender is by rule problematic, always current and touchy topic where assumptions and given orders apply like an ancient legislation. Society where anything differing from mainstream is an oddity that should be covered up, silenced and removed as indecent and infernal is not living

the 21st century nor being on the nerve of things nor wanting equality at all. Sex, gender and sexuality are the most used tools of control. Identity and division are structured and ordered by our traditions. We seek to be accepted, desirable, wake attention, maybe make provocation to make ourselves. Sexuality is denied as damaging, corrupt, perverted, animal, uncontrollable, destructive force which women hold and use to destroy men, society and themselves. There are tight rules how to be a sexual human being and how to be a good human being. Sex is a taboo to be dealt not out in the open and like nothing out of the ordinary. Still when one glances ads anywhere, music videos and movies anything entertainment industry produces for us to hear and see sexuality is there in the main role. It is a way to look, make statement, do business hypnotizing us and our thinking. It is way of selling using our basic needs and prohibitions. We live with sex industry (like it or not) and by rules business provides guessing what it is people desire and want. What do we dream about. Hightech information society consuming and sexuality making life a psychological sadistic game. Disapproval and talk make controversy, breaking moral codes make headlines. The more we disapprove morals of someone the more controversial the issue gets. Press disapproving a racy pop artist's performance giving her performance lots of space and media coveridge. Is it disapproving or advertizing? Middle-aged women disapproving how young girls walk and dress. Is it envy or concern? What are we concerned about and what do we make of the idea of a young girl and her sexuality? What is behind disapproval is a moral behavior code and gender assumptions. Intolerance, ignorance, tradition, narrow-mindedness, worry over corruption of morals, desire to hinder change, fear what one is and plain fear for the unknown. For many sexuality is the great fright and truly an unknown island. It also makes me wonder why continuously so? Why the big mystery, fear, ridicule, shame and hiding? We desire to be sexually interesting. Most everybody thinks about sex and hopefully has sex. The most controlled sexual being is woman, her pleasure is dangerous. She cannot have it, because it is sinful, unpure and evil.

4.2 Division, separation, segregation, mutilation, denial, hate, abundance, abandonment.

World as a whole is very much divided into ideological camps and bunkers which fight each other. People do not either wish to comprehend each other or simply don't comprehend due to many often irrational reasons dividing us. How that other is thinking and feeling can

be a huge task to take into consideration and have interest over. There has to be a strong ideology and movement to defend those who are repeatedly beaten down. Something to call mine because it is personal. Behavior and patterns which are not stopping until they are stopped. It is a demand and fight for human rights to happen for women, children and men, for indigenous people and other beings who are persecuted because of their gender, ethnicity, background, religion, sexual orientation, disability, difference of any kind and to defend those who cannot defend themselves. In this regard Feminism is not a cause of women only ideology and movement. Women contribute much in welfare in all society starting from home and neighborhoods. Feminism is a necessity and vital opposition against tyranny of corporations and traditions which are creating illusions of perfection and what is right. Feminism is opposition to tyranny of man, tyranny of people as products, against objectification, against tyranny of color, size, ideologies, values, tyranny of finance and irrational decision-making. Women are and have been enslaved to the illusion of perfection, an image of manipulatively created clone giving pleasure and finding security through being desirable. In addition to that women are caretakers, providers, producers of new people biologically, socially, culturally and traditionally. Educating girls to their roles as girls, future women, persons and people begin from very young age. We are manipulated to know what is our part. Somebody else knowing what is anybody's place and meaning in this life is the root of inequality and injustice. A practice of likable personality is a kind of survivalist plan within patriarchal society. Practices of girliness, manhood and womanhood to set security, heterosexual practice of servitude, obedience and slavery. Woman is foremost a sexual being whose sexuality must be controlled and whose body is a possession and is either holy or cursed, disrespected and unpure. Situation is such for millions and millions of women. Women who do not have a choice but to breed and feed and protect their honor which is also honor of man and family. There are tasks in society given to women on grounds of natural and on grounds of how things have been done before. How women should look like, what are feminine features and things to do. The whole gender issue should be addressed in technological language as women are much seen as objects and machines. Place of woman falls on her systematically and orderly without much questioning and without many wanting to change that pattern. This is how the factory functions, orderly producing brainwashed products. Case in many countries is that women have the part of reproduction and serving, which is fine if it is voluntarily chosen path in someone's

life. Why such control over women is still possible? How the kind of social factory has place anymore? Why woman needs to be put into a position of a dog and why women stay in that given place? Poverty and choices provided by society play a big part in how women manage to solve their lives. Fear of violence, death and abandonment are reasons enough to settle. Women who want to decide for themselves to provide for themselves can end up alone. For an uneducated woman it can be a challenge and scary situation to find oneself struggling in dead-end. What options are there? Religions are dictating position and tasks of women and do not give women power in their lives and let them have bodies of theirs. Women cannot have themselves, especially not themselves. What is soul of women? By denial and placing fear of punishment religions acknowledge female power within her proving of being afraid of her power. To keep women uneducated and unaware of their power is a way to rule, but it is also way to keep society from evolving and stopping all people from finding what they could do and express. What she can do with her body and mind is too much to handle. Maybe chaos and disorder will follow, maybe something no one else hasn't thought and done before. Interesting is how feminine lust and desire realize themselves in this negative, because they are there. Prohibition of expression, individuality and contempt for natural gender, human life and body moulded by God's word, God's word put in praxis, God's judgment put in action by people. Dividing good and bad, holy and evil. Deciding what is what, maybe not knowing the truth but thinking one knows. Diminishing something that is very complex makes complexity even stronger. There are such contradictions in what is said, what happens and what is believed to be true. Contradictions in interpretation and representation continue fighting in everyday life perfectly visibly, paradoxes which are difficult to manage, to change and unjust to live on. An over all religious view is to see body and bodily functions as impure and the world as such where spirit and soul matters and wander in search of perfection and harmony. It could be as if life is somewhere else all the time, is for someone else, in some other time.

4.3 Movement, theory and action.

The word Feminism originates from French Utopian Socialist and Philosopher Charles Fourier 1837, the year of his death. [1.] Words Feminism and Feminist first appeared in public in France and the Netherlands 1872. Claims for women's rights started to happen at large in action at the end of 19th century and beginning of the 20th century by Suffrage movement in Britain, New Zealand, Australia and in the

United States claiming women's right to vote and stand for parliamentary office. It is still knowing how religions dictate place of women difficult to understand the opposition Feminists have faced. The amount of bitter hate and disdain against women claiming their citizen and human rights is like God's punishment and judgment would be in the hands of men. Feminists have been treated as lunatics and criminals. Feminism as something that will pass. Those unattractive misfits, bald angry lesbians who hate men and behave like prostitutes. Those who fear say anything to put shame on dissidents. Women who don't and did not fit nor accept the society's mould of proper, place of woman, continuity of males as kings nor rules of hypocrisy have been self-evidently painted malaise, harmful, insane, ridiculous and difficult. Women who didn't accept their part as underdogs began a feisty battle which became violent towards Feminists. Feminism is first a movement, demonstration and fierce action demanding and fighting for equal rights for all. It is fight for possibilities to choose how to live as an individual with will of one's own and as a capable decisions making thinking person. Prejudice and historical echoes have made it so that Feminism is not mainstream ideology even we are bound to it as a thoroughly society changing and questioning political ideology. It is not all that common to be working class Feminist. Common is to hear celebrities say of not being Feminists. Desire of theirs' is to pose strong women of the business world and live as sellable products earning money in an illusion of having control over their image. How scared can one be? It is too common to hear denial and keeping distance to that odd and hateful religion-like ideology that want women to be ugly or something. Ignorance is once again biggest prejudice creator around. Woman is desired as a body that brings joy for someone else but her and to concentrate on staying pretty and desirable as long as you can.

After having put action out with positive results groundbreaking Feminist theory started to develop and wonder position of women in society thoroughly. Feminist theory is a complex set of ideas on how genders function, are supposed to function, genders and sexes as social and cultural beings and constructions. Feminist theory is much as any academic work working and looking from middle-class points of views but is seen as radical movement still. Working class and middle-class stay separately still; can they mix and work together without suspicion and prejudices and why the division is there in the first place? It is a vital issue also for Feminism how classes function and change. Which classes will perish, shall there be new ones, what is the meaning of discourse over class all together, whom does class system serve and

what would world do without distinct separation. Colossal structures of research, work and education are there to be shaken. Working class (which still exists) is too scared to get radical, at least in Finland. Every society has working class of its own kind. Curious is how do they appreciate themselves, are appreciated and what kind of groups get made within. Education and work cultures reflect directly to position of women and rights of labour concern all of women. Feminist theory tends to float inside an academic bubble, thick walls round academias at work. Feminist research does not address everyone as doesn't science as a whole even though it is the meaning of science to be for everyone, serve welfare and evolvment. Elitist academic towers can be isolating and again gaining position can be luring power element in academic competition. Academic position is much respected place to have. To talk only to certain kind of people about social change is an intriguing subject itself, matters of writing and talking, but is not enough to make that change happen in grass root level. Question is how message of change is put out and by who and why? And how a change could be pursued if groups of people do not communicate with each other? It is clear change required does not happen within middle-class, in academies nor in theory. Question is what kind of groups of people globally are the ones who are oppressed enough and tired enough to act? Who don't want empty promises, unemployment, dead-end future prospects, poor welfare and education? Middle-class and working class do not respect each other enough, know each other, speak the same language or desire to understand each other. There is mutual contempt there which stops multilevel interaction, compassion, understanding and collaboration. How could there be found mutual language and patterns for action?

4.4 Unity - what could it be?

Communist Manifesto published in 1848 demanded abolishing of child labour, education for all workers including women and children. The demand list of the Manifesto was modern and ahead of its time demanding equality, dignity and human rights for all. Importantly Manifesto stated abolishment of bourgeois individualism, position and right to property, which meant abolishment of slavery and exploitation of people, abuse of workers' effort and time. It demanded progressively everyone's equal liability to work. Free development of each is the condition of free development for all. [2.][3.][4.] Developed way of looking society and its people on idea level which was to be reality and revolutionary vision to be made come true, a utopia of a better world

within reach to apply all hopefully bringing welfare and well-being. Demand for abolishment of bourgeois family could have meant a beginning for women to stand on their own and have multiple paths to choose from than only having one or two. Michel Foucault states in Foucault Reader, Rabinow, 1984 that bourgeois society before Freud's inventions repressed sexuality and especially infantile sexuality to a point where society refused to speak of it or acknowledge existence of sexuality. Crusade against masturbation is a typical example of this as is giving diagnoses for women who in any way acted differently than what was general 'better' judgment. Crusade is to the point essential word to use in contexts of bourgeois society and its determination concerning use of power over women and children and in general anyone who stands on 'weak' side. Weaknesses strictly categorized, the weak labeled and stigmatized.

As Communism firstly concentrates on abolishment of the bourgeois way of life and class and gaining global labour rights, Feminism concentrates on ending sexism and slavery of women, standing for girls' rights for education and rights of those in marginal under threat because of their gender and sexual orientation. Feminism is against persecution, against mental and physical torture. Questions about difference and what is the difference between and why should it be pointed out are the core issues. [4.] Both ideologies, Feminism and Communism have interesting similarities in being hated, bigotedly stigmatized and activists persecuted for demanding basic human rights and equality. Focus and determination of ending dictatorship is admirable, needed and springs out from harsh reality and experience. It is good to bear in mind that slavery was ended by law as late as 1861 in Russia where poverty has been more of a rule to this day for the large part of population. Position of women is questionable in a macho culture self-evidently. [3.][4.] Worldwide slavery has not ended nor extreme poverty and injustice nor exploitation of work nor abuse of women and children nor of those who do not fit in tight gender boxes. Strong political global movement and revolution is much required not as local act, but as global aggressive action (aggression here does not mean physical and violent warfare and question remains how to address anger that is boiling). People are more globally active and maybe even more aware than ever therefore it is appalling problems as extreme poverty and crimes against humanity such as human trafficking exist. It is intolerable there is resistance against human rights. [5.] Feminism is at the moment making strong, new and active movement especially in Europe. Taking stand nonviolently and loud as hell.

Feminist movement Femen is fighting on the streets facing fascists, ordinary street men, politicians as well as the police, who continually arrest bare breasted women shouting Fuck your morals, God is a woman, Ukraine is not a brothel, in gay we trust, Nudity is freedom! Strength of such fearless action and devotion to the cause is impressive, appreciated and joyfully effective. Feminism should be exactly that and in there, on the streets, in demonstrations, during world cups which lure prostitution to flourish, in places where world leaders meet to make people in suits face anger, attacking fashion shows to let them who exploit hear out those who really have an important message: Listen to those whom you abuse! We are many and we force you to listen. Feminism is activism, sextremism, distraction, interruption, disturbance of status quo and destruction of seemingly comfortable balance breaking that clean surface. It is an unforgiven demand in itself and notion that women have to take their place to be heard, fearlessly speak out standing tall. Feminism is demanding abolishment of sex trade, acknowledgement of the problems which women globally face, abolishment of sexism and punishment for it, concrete separation of church and state, legalization for access to free and safe abortion, women to have decision over their bodies, punishments for rapists to be heavier than they are. It is demand for respect and dignity. Feminism is demanding human rights and lasting social change to all human beings, environment and animals. It is one of the most important global movements at the moment and the importance of change shows in the way Feminists are treated. Importance of attitude change is immediate. Importance of finding conformism a repulsive tool of oppression and fascism. Importance of learning how fascism works today and manifests itself daily in ways of monitoring, dictating, suppressing and manipulating. Place of women is displayed by showing hate against women, against Feminism, stigmatizing those who dare to speak up and act against oppression. It is one of the most important issues globally to make concrete change to better lives and rights of women, minorities and children. [6.] Situation is angering and change is slow. Hierarchy, power and position of church is immense dictating places of genders, how people should live, what is right and wrong. Religions and dictators are obstructing development of human rights for people to achieve better quality of life, better treatment and appreciation of women and children as individuals and people. [7.] I see divisions very clearly anywhere, personally and generally and I refuse to be what I should be by my gender traditionally, ordered by someone who is to be above me. I can do nothing but go against. Change is coming and there is no other way.

4.5 Art of it, Art of me, Art of Anger.

There are assumed reasonable reasons and believed unreasonable reasons that apply in the world of man, assumed logic and methods of intellect. To make sense is to begin and think. Delusional describes world of man pretty well. Why is division between people reasonable and necessary is supposedly a matter of rationalized abuse, justified with reason of Modern man making a living. Utterly senseless, disconnected, cruel and mindless rule of white men, rule of traditions that base on faith and thinking you know. To live like we do is about power and taking it. Control and violence are the common ways of gaining power in totalitarian nations. Reason why there is not much actual practice of reason is because reason in use is a measurement of what eyes can see. Unwritten rules remain to practice certain kind 'invisible' segregation, which should not exist, but it does. Place of man as a creator and mastermind has been traditionally strong anywhere in the arts and within academic scene where working class, color and gender are misrepresented, misinterpreted, underestimated heavily, looked down on and easily silenced. It is not any different or unimportant how world is perceived from for example working class perspective. There is blame and there is hurt and things to gain. Stereotypes, misogyny, homophobia, sexism especially sexism is a tool and position from where we are gazed and evaluated in never-ending manner. Pattern is repetitious, wornout and forceful. Ways of perceiving and assuming are the machinery that make the product which is us. Gaze is suspicious. There is lack, ego and fear. To expand one's knowledge of life, know the other and acknowledge the other as precious there is bravery right there. Thinking how certain groups of people should be evaluated and treated and why this evaluation procedure machine does not seize to function is in a way amazing and in a way not. Minds are set, scenes are set and uninviting, hostile and full of fear, jealousy and envy. We have work to be done. Feminist theory and queer theory are popular topics in the Fine Arts from where I personally spring, which art and theory deal with important issues about difference, isolation, heavy identity issues inside isolation within security of the scene. I have felt the more theory is emphasized the more distant art gets. This goes along with Feminism which paradoxically and firstly was and is about making change happen on grass root level, in action, not only on idea level, which is vital what comes to making change in academic studies and research and make them more welcoming and open to women.

Historically Feminism is (sofar) divided into four waves which date from the end of 1800s and beginning of 1900s with fierce Suffrage movement and evolving from there to development of ideas of what it is to be a woman in a world ruled by men, how women could take their place in a different way. It is important for women to understand themselves as is for men to understand what it is like to be a woman. Action of women's liberation movement has been delightfully aggressive and provocative enough and is one of the most inspirational and influential in many regards and in repeat very underestimated. [11.] Fourth wave of Feminism, almost Tsunami, which is happening now, is continuation and reaction to the second and third wave Feminism critical again towards heavy weight of Feminist theory opposing patriarchy and tyranny, which persistently want women to serve society instead of wanting society to serve women. This objectification of women, kind of prohibition of personal involvement, violent control over women's bodies, minds and doings is called war on women by many contemporary Feminists and for a reason. Desire to protect the unborn child remains a strange stepping stone in many nations of which the US is a good example. Nations which call themselves progressed. Desire to control female body is unreasonable, and unjust. For controlling there are no grounds when an advanced and free society is in question. Advancement requires acknowledgement of women as people who have minds of their own and are individuals with human rights. Advanced society does not lean on any God of anyone in particular. Women are underdogs and completely under violent despot rule in most of the world instead that women would be masters of their own lives and follow needs of their own. Therefore there is understandable hostility in realizing and making Feminism which can be distant and repulsive to those who do not understand birth mechanism of anger or know how women could be and do. One being if women can be angry and show their anger at all. When perspectives to womanhood are narrowed there is anger on both sides. Feminists are accused of hating men, hating sex, of hating all together. Looking from what kinds of issues Feminism springs out feelings of hate, anger and loath are more than understandable. Centuries long oppression, violations, killings, suppression and hate against women and girls is reason enough to be fucking angry. Feminism is curiously at least in the press and academically emphasized as Western phenomenon and there are women who like to state they are not Feminists. Brainwash is a dangerous weapon against human rights and unfortunately there are people who do not wish everybody to have them, rights as human beings. Interestingly there is or was women's liberation movement in

China during Cultural Revolution called state feminism. Women were allowed to have both family and a job. Socialized reproduction meant freedom to address need for maternity leave and child day care. This was part of Mao's calculative plan to industrialize China by diminishing patriarchal family power. [8.] Arab feminist movement dates back at least to the beginning of 20th century. Father of Arab feminism Qasim Amin and his text *Liberation of Women* 1899 claimed legal and social reforms for women, which continued to thrive and live on as Hoda Shaarawi founded the Egyptian Feminist Union 1923. "The Iranian Constitutional Revolution in 1905 triggered the Iranian women's movement, which aimed to achieve women's equality in education, marriage, careers, and legal rights. However, during the Iranian revolution of 1979, many of the rights that women had gained from the women's movement were systematically abolished, such as the Family Protection Law." [1.] All in life has got to do with gender, how we are to be and become and it has got to do with inequality, ill treatment, status and stability. What happens between genders, within, around, in the middle. What is gender, what is the difference there is natural, meaning which grows from that notion is the root of division, every person has a meaning via genitalia, one has them as private parts. Meaning of gender in society is self-evidently recreation. Is gender the most important ruling feature of people, it sure seems to be the most strongest dividing issue. How much does my gender dictate what happens to me is partly in other people's hands. It has got to do with everything there possibly is in life. Gender dictates something naturally and traditionally, people make gender rules and orders themselves. Feminism may seem a meaningless fight for contemporary people who take capitalist objectification as necessity, a good thing and patriarchy for granted. Capitalism which has harnessed Feminism by giving women jobs to go to has made it possible for women to have options. Have women harnessed Capitalism is hardly the question. Since Feminists demanded women's right to work outside homes which according to critics has launched set of problems concerning families and their well-being. Emansipation which has lead the quest of wanting it all and the case of not having it all but set of complex problems, disappointment and shame of losing. What it is to have it all? What is all? It must be quite a lot. What do women want and do when they (as don't most of men) cannot have everything they desire? Having freedom with wealth, health and beauty? Have we moved to more infantile desire fulfilling instant culture than ever before where people's dreams and needs need to be immedietly and perfectly fulfilled and called justified. There is also demand for criticism what comes to

Feminism and female greed in the regard of wanting it all. Is it greed to want all, natural need to evolve, competition within human family, our natural yearning to succeed? Is there such a thing as fulfilment which achievements bring? It seems emancipation has not been all good and serving. Perfection is there to be reached, more needs to be fulfilled for women to have it all. Phenomenons which occur widely in contemporary society are isolation and loneliness like never before, loss of communities, compassion and caring. There might be a correlation there along with full scale emancipation. Everyday responsibilities are still heavily on women's shoulders while we reach for the all, chores nor paychecks aren't even between women and men for doing similar work. There are strongly divided duties and occupations for women and men. Bearing this in mind why is equality a revolutionary demand anymore? Who holds on to same old repetition of roles and whose duty it is to take care of others?

Radical Feminist organization Femen demands superiority of women in energetically provocative way without hesitation and doubt. Their method and message is working and being noticed. Gender of mine is still profanity on everyday level, weak and cursed in people's minds. Being a woman has been inferior, task and a burden. Talk about high career goals and large paycheck sound like a planet in a distant galaxy, far beyond reach. How odd it can be to be female. It is not just battle of an individual, it is battle on several levels with several complexities and prejudices. Women even curse gender of theirs themselves, women diminish women like it was a built inner structure talking and women doings of Satan that cannot be stopped. There is a standard for woman to be feminine in a standard way. Long hair, lipstick, way to walk, but this is not enough to be a full feminine woman. It is a tight spot as a corset and ideal.(Full image of a balloon in the sky and it vanishing). Womanhood is an encrypted formula of becoming. Gazes go staring at asses that pass by, heels, bags, features, template to fit all to be desirable, suitable and sexy. Problematic beastly characteristics of womanhood and learned ways of manipulation and how to please. How women expressing their points of views are the ones who hate and are aggressive when it is the other way around. Women are the ones who have been hated for being 'weak', for being strong, for being outspoken women. Hating can be a confusing concept and emotionally blinding state. Feminism faces all of the world what comes to hating it is one ideology which is seriously hated. (Haters is also a term used in social media, it describes well atmosphere towards Feminists). To be against any kind of ill treatment that women have faced and will face because of

160

their very being, violence that has been done to women has been made justified and this for some reason cannot be criticized nor pointed out, changed, punished nor stopped etc, because violence against women is like a natural law. Women are haters because of their sex, because of their weak twisted nature and mind and because of the opposing position which is dangerous to men what comes to protecting honor and being respectable. Women have to be ruled because of their weakness and women should obey because they do not know better, because there is always someone else who knows what is right, what is best for women than themselves.[9.][10.]

- 1.www.wikipedia.org/Feminism 18.12.2013
- 2.<http://www.marx-seura.kaapeli.fi/> 18.12.2013 archive for communist and other leftist writings
- 3.<http://www.skp.fi/originals/materiaalit/Manifestiwww.pdf> 18.12.2013, 30.10.2013 Manifesto of Communist Party
- 4.http://fi.wikisource.org/wiki/Maaorjuuden_lakkauttaminen_Ven%C3%A4j%C3%A4ll%C3%A4. 30.10.2013
- 5.<http://www.tulva.fi/blogi2.php?aid=116088> by Lauri Punamäki ja Emmi Vähäpassi 22.11.2013 Naisunionin pohdintaa miksi miesten pitäisi sallia liittyä feministiseen järjestöön
- 6.<https://www.facebook.com/FEMEN.International> 18.12.2013 Feminist organization fighting for human rights world wide! Their breasts are their weapons. Originating from Ukraine making fierce action against patriarchy rule and exploitation of women.
- 7.<http://bitchmagazine.org/post/on-our-radar-feminist-news-roundup-69> 21.11.2013 News post by Arielle Yarwood fight is far from over, fight for women to have right to their bodies, right for abortion
- 8.<http://womanstats.wordpress.com/2012/10/26/as-a-communist-country-that-adopted-state-feminism-china-has-a-particular-trajectory-of-feminism/> 21.11.2013 woman stats project, Feminist blog/column about state feminism in political use during Cultural Revolution in China
- 9.http://www.salon.com/2013/05/07/how_to_fold_a_thong_a_straight_man_working_at_victorias_secret/ 21.11.2013 article by Christopher PiIny for Salon
- 10.<http://m.theatlantic.com/international/archive/2013/12/topless-jihadis-inside-the-worlds-most-radical-feminist-movement/282503/> 20.12.2013 by Jeffrey Taylor article of Femen demonstration in Belarus, demonstrators were kidnapped, tortured by secret police.
- 11.http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Third-wave_feminism 14.3.2014

5. Power within - Origin of need for power and fundamental search for recognition. What is political radicalism today?

What makes us powerful? Who thinks is powerful all mighty and why? We take and give power which is basic strategy of being a living person making schemes. Is it empowering to create and consider one's makings worthy personal creations. We eat to get energy, listen to music to be inspired, live empowerment of different elements like electricity and sunbeams and we become powerful because we make, learn and move. Power is in a moment and a way to rule the moment, take over and compare. How is power in time and how are power and time individually used is what one allows oneself. It is in taking liberties, characterizing, naming, manners of talking, looking, choosing, conflicting, liking and not, pausing, speeding, feeling power of self, enjoyment. Power has to be taken, appropriated and stated. In this way thinking everything is power and we are power animals. The sun is our energy, the all powerful God and Goddess. Power is something to fight for, the power position, leadership and recognition. It has to be gained and earned. There is either too little or too much of it which makes it problematic question of how much. I am attempting to explain the self-evident, the most profound and complex issue there is. Light, radiation, push, movement, figures, numbers, scales, tubes, paper, text, image, flame, bomb. Is it about particles working together, one star, one individual and how it got made, and about millions and millions of other particles and individuals, selfs, selflessness, egos, maniacs, reasoning, greed, jealousy, envy, love, hate, chemistry, physics, making. Everyone has personal relationship to and with power, one has to be aware of it, yearn for it and know what to do with it. Child has power over his/her parents. They have emotional bond between them. You came out of me, I made you, you are therefore mine. I have a say over you. But as it goes your children are not yours. To own something or think owning someone is a destructive power feeling, feeling of absolute overcoming and knowing what is right and wrong. Possessions are extensions to our ego and we like to expand. When people have use of solid conquering power it is a matter of evaluation, judgment and freedom of doing as desires tell one to do. In this scenario we are not compassionate rational beings in control of ourselves and our desires. Ultimate power does something to compassion.

5.1 Macht

Signe Larssen writes in the blog [Critical Legal Thinking Notes](#) on the

Thought of Walter Benjamin: Critique of Violence about difficulty of translating the word Gewalt "which in German carries the multiple meanings of (public) force, (legitimate) power, domination, authority and violence – with the word in English violence carries few of these senses (particularly, institutional relations of power, force and domination or even non-physical or symbolic violence)." [1.] To translate a text into another tongue and culture is a violent act itself. Vast interpretation of violence, concept, act and core part of life, which is from where I study the subject violence as basic part of us that cannot be completely eliminated. It lingures in how we say, what we say and to whom we speak. To multiply we invade, as cells and as people. It is the very essence of being alive, producing life and staying alive, to know and understand power of oneself. Yet it is hard to accept violent nature of life and of any act that even hints to hurting physically and mentally. To translate is to change something unique into a totally different form trying to preserve the way of thinking and saying and make it understandable in a new place. Culturally bound ideas how something is done and thought in real every day life is how something was thought in a particular place and time before. Learning to think and do otherwise is to change language of time before, learning a different tongue. Painfully task of understanding takes a lot of work and effort. To learn and evolve we have to go through self-torture and achy experiences, demand discipline. Matter of evolving concerns educating children which nowadays is much softer way than before. Results are a much discussed topic. What can be asked of a child, how far can education go? It feels bad and uncomfortable to demand a cute innocent child to do anything. What violence, use of power and domination mean and how to find balance of not hurting. Unhurting is to think and know what is good, demanded to do and think about the results of one's actions, but effort is also painful. It is one of the core issues of mankind the relationship between adult and child, adults' relationship to childhoods of their own, assuming what life should be, what one should become. [2.] For some bombing is freedom and just act. In a culture where aggression, emotions and violence are openly showed and every day happenings, minor mishaps and injuries do not count. Difference is how things are measured, faced, experienced, dealt with, what is life worth and who is to decide. Is power essentially about knowing, invading, taking and receiving or is it just living. Power is about not one but about everyone in the area of an impact. Power is an effect, influence, act. It requires our limbs to grab and desire to want to grab. What comes to thinking aggression often comes to play without analytical calculation what happens after. Truth has power but is truth overcoming or voice of

reason? It is inevitable within human and animal relations to look for order and through desired constructions and rules make structures to live by and evolve. Some kind of dictating of order is necessary, manners of interacting need to have commonly accepted rules and ways of happening to be successful. Order and usage of power is a livelihood necessity which is either gained or lost based on situations, abilities, rivalries, politic-making and favoring. Power is in details of doing. It is often forgotten notion that everybody has power to move to act to speak to live. Energy is in us and is therefore us. Every act and word is individual power used and passed forward to make an impact, make part of one's own, play the part, be part, be active participant even though one may feel passive and not having a voice to be heard. One has to believe that power is there in everything one does and we like to use it to benefit ourselves and people close to us. Which characteristics of ours make us leaders, persecutors, rulers, dictators, traitors, tyrants, obedient, unlawful, unfaithful. How we decide for ourselves and for others is a scheme of multiple issues and things to consider that play their roles in anyone being powerful or not and to which extent. One part is to succeed in making decisions, to know what to do and executing ideas, dealing with the results and to move forward. To know where to go and what is to be done. Nature of power is to halt an individual to know. It can be punishment of having done something wrong, how we are controlled to do AS we are desired by whom ever. Dynamics of human power is bound to what is thought to be intellectual and intelligent, right and wrong. It is also evident that self-confidence, ability to solve problems, quick decision-making and convincing ways of persuasion and presentation of oneself and ideas of what should be done have an important role in power play. To look powerful is to have a certain kind of posture, habitus and strong view to organizing things in life.

5.2 Not to trust help of others but one's own is empowerment. It can be a sad situation of loneliness.

To become is a learning and living experience. In order to be powerful one has to empower oneself with knowledge. Power has become to mean something of considerable size, knowledge of to which direction to bow and show loyalty, whether to lie or speak the truth. Power associates with arms, hands and men having power by physical force, making war, taking life. Fear is an ultimate power tool. Those who have finance have been and still are the most powerful people whose grace is wanted. Power is an

extension but still one whole block that either raises respect and fright or both. To be powerful on one's own is to know what one is capable of, to be able to live without constant assistance, to be master of one's own, without someone telling what to do and be one has to know oneself. Possibilities to make one's own life requires survival skills not only a knife and knowledge of what can be eaten, but ideas. To be able to trust one's own views, abilities and thoughts is something people should learn to do more. Few of us can live battling against every odd, authority and jurisdiction though it happens constantly and requires a lot of energy. Such people who question authority and have doubt are very much needed for democracy to work best. It is also one characteristics of democracy that it can be criticized and battled without losing life and be terminated.

One way of showing power is to create architecture which states where power lies. Power wants to manifest and impress, show off and be bigger than. It is to reach the skies with high towers, go fast with vehicles. It is an awkward moment when there are hierarchical issues to consider in a room, to talk to someone one has to be introduced, with whom can I shake hands with, when not to say anything but listen respectfully, where to stand, what are the right words to say, who will understand my humour and who will find it distasteful and what to wear to make a right impression. Power is in details as much as it is with large constructions, appearance, bureaucracy and protocol. It is clever and it can be horribly stupid. Knowing how a staged performance works is to know and accept staged performances which keep power together, continuing and ruling. To accept realities of basic protocol is thought self-evident and managable. To move forward in a modern society is to accept rules of play, rules that have a certain meaning of places of people, where one stands and what can one ask for and do. It is usual to hear there are things one cannot do especially when one has ideas of one's own and wants to try them out. Power is source of life and death. It is work to live and to have life on earth. Nature of power on social level between people works as natural selective force which is part of survival. We have to fit in. We try to avoid social Darwinism, but survival of the fittest is a ruling element in the world today between people. Our basic ideology is to either live or perish. It is part of a cunning game which one must be able to play and understand. Power is usually something one grows into. It is taught empowerment of class, gender and origin, lack or virtue within social classes. Power as possession grows the older one gets. Children are the least powerful. It follows life experience, respect, relationships, profession, class and

knowledge.

5.3 What makes revolution needed

Power tags: Truth, force, politics, strategy, procedure, protocol, hierarchy, size, value, morals, religion, bearer of light, guilt, responsibilities, duties, passing intellectual message, censorship, information, image, heritage, continuity, eternal, mythical, pure, ideal, paradox of human to follow and not, future and past put together and moving forward. Justice, legislation, will, endurance, means of production, wages, speech, mass of people.

Authority and leadership are basic functions and tasks in society to occupy and have for society to work properly. It is part of someone's personality to lead, show the way. We like to practice freedom of choice under built beliefs of what is right and true. Something which is believed to be right and has also appeared to be so for some. Something that is right (true, real) does something good for some of us, benefits, makes feel good, proud and satisfied. It has got to do with learned common sense, structures of society, righteousness, justice, what is proper to do and what is not. The concrete idea of right is the believed right, true to that particular reality, what is seen fit and in someone's interests. Right, what is known to be right in general, good to do and is that the good of one or many. [3.]

Who makes reality of ours in the end to be reality of mine? Have I learned to see reality through my culture's eyes or mine, which part of my culture is me? My roots empower me, there is dislike and warmth. Culture works as manipulator which is easy to dislike. In where one is born works as powerful emotional moulder of mind. One is born into the hands of the powerful who promise to take care of you. First reality issues we face are bodily needs that need to be fulfilled. To grow is to move away from situation where body rules the ways we act. Control of mind over body to realize ideas is a big step which now is and has been helped by machines and inventions to keep us satisfied and our basic needs filled and to create new needs. For us to be more conscious and be able to educate ourselves, have spare time to actually know ourselves instead of thinking how to manage daily.

What is expected of civil servants such as politicians? Do people who have power over economics have moral responsibility for how they handle money flow, stock exchange, banking, buying and selling and how they influence on lives of people all over the globe?

How sentimental does power make us or is it just business and self-interest? It is every citizens' duty to vote and choose representatives to parliament of state and EU. Many choose not to use that vote. Who is to blame for economical crisis we are having to deal with at the moment? We look for guilty ones, but aren't we all guilty of not using our personal power enough to make things better. That is a lot to ask, to ask people to be more aware and less selfish, see the effort of finding out and be interested. To actually read the texts in products what is it that you eat made of and where is it made, by whom and in what kind of circumstances. Expecting honesty and integrity though having been disappointed several times one begins to doubt the whole idea of giving power to strangers over issues that concern every individual personally. What is it to have mandate of that kind? Isn't it a huge obligation and duty to do as well as one possibly can to serve citizens' rights and well-being. Politicians work for people not other way around. Even that does not seem self-evident. To do politics is a sign of strength and message. Unfortunately there is an awful lot of distrust and things aren't as transparent as they should be. True power is invisible and unreachable as long as we don't understand how it works and feel powerless. Power has many characteristics and is negatively associated and toned with ruling over and making of politics of war. It stands outside though it is inside of us. It is given, taken, a prized winning. Power poses and has a meaning of putting people on pedestals to be looked up to, obeyed, worshipped, idolized. There is violence there, domination, hidden or bare, appreciated and not. To be a leader of a country something good is expected of that person. To be a father figure or a mother of a nation, nurturing and smiling kindly is a bit kinky position of trust and holds an obligation to do good. To take the lead and guide after being given mandate, but something that has been gained deceitfully can be taken away deceitfully. Position must be jealously guarded, fought for to keep it. Politics the power game, which is a paradox as politics is mainly suppose to function as field of common general issues and of doing common good not placing individual nor corporal interests first. Repeatedly politics show to be a crooked battle field of interests, gaining position, and status.

5.4 Bad example, what makes totalitarian nation to exist. Bullying tactics tangled and exposed.

Power is a shield and a weapon. Tool of individual strength and ability. Totalitarian nation uses power in a nondemocratic way and is a good

example of how power should not be used. In the world there are several countries which can be called totalitarian and which praise their way of handling state affairs. Dealing with cruelty, injustice, persecutions, death sentences, propaganda, censorship, restrictions of freedom of speech and expression. Poverty and organized crime flourish such as Russian Mafia etc. [5.] Notorious example of totalitarian nation and plots is Russia using its power to eliminate opposition in and outside the country. Critics of wars in Chechnya and of Vladimir Putin have been heavily silenced, imprisoned or killed like journalist Anna Politkovskaya (1958-2006) who was shot in the head. Assassins were and are never to be found, but killed are examples. Ways of killing and doubts are strong evidence themselves of deep corruption. Aleksander Litvinenko who had escaped Russia to Great Britain was poisoned 2006 in London. He was an officer of the Russian secret service who criticized heavily wars in Chechnya and publicly accused (1998) his superiors of ordering assassination of Russian oligarch Boris Berezovsky, who also had fled Russia sought asylum in Britain 2003. 2013 he committed suicide by hanging. Death also was suspicious, but evidence for anything else but suicide was never found.

Investigations started again this year 2013 to find reasons for death of Jasser Arafat (1929-2004) and were concluded by Russians [7.] that he was not poisoned with the same radioactive substance as Aleksander Litvinenko (1962-2006). [6.] It is sad history of Russia and international politics of today and it is clear Russia is not a democracy and not even trying to be one. State of democracy worldwide is fragile. It has reached a point of capitalist totalitarianism after fall of Soviet Union 1991 when Soviet integrated into fifteen separate countries [3.] still without freedom of speech and its politics is just as brutal and macho as ever. Question is what makes Russia practice militant politics? Is it incapable of doing otherwise? Why does it assume it wins by acting the way it does and what does it win other than horrid scalps of its critics? Cultural difference between Finland and Russia is wide therefore my comprehension does not find logical reasons to abolishing political criticism, marginalize and criminalize difference such as LGBT - lesbian, gay, bisexual and transgender people. Church has traditionally had strong stand in Russia and its influence on how sexual minorities or any other 'oddities' distracting social order are treated is immense. Whether leader of the country wishes to be friends with church he has to have an opinion about LGBT people and keep it traditional. It is a relationship of give and take between church and state. Neither is to be trusted (as horrible as it sounds and is).

Divinity in service of leadership. God who is the ultimate authority working through and with those who dare to speak his words. Words of God which cannot and must not be questioned, but are interpreted and decoded (translations of translation, faith at work in multi-production of men with power and production of political meaning). What comes to Christianity and power it holds in the world of religion it is clearly said thou shall not kill and the same goes for judging. It is not up to people to make the ultimate decisions over anyone. This I understand is against death penalty, ill treatment of homosexuals, disabled and of anybody. One who is truly having faith should know this. Especially Russia is an interesting case of hypocrisy and macho made divine-culture. Such is the case in many sizable and powerful nations exploiting faith. Staying and gaining power, to justify and make ill human action have God's blessing. One side to tyranny is to build a legend and myth over one person and make him second largest in the known world. Who could be bigger than God who is a man himself. Totalitarian power is based on underestimation and anti-intellectual forceful superiority of chosen ideology and chosen humanity which steps on diversity and difference, which usually are seen as threats. There is a strict pure way to rule and think, which wishes to eliminate all other ways of expression, knowing, living and believing. This is how capitalism functions at the moment with the help of surveillance and the very orthodox goal of only expanding its power and wealth of those who serve this particular God. There is a group of people who stand for power, who seek it, who search for power and those who use that power in a chosen way to benefit from it in a chosen manner. Traditional and concrete way is to use power as a weapon as is the case in many authoritarian countries. Weapon of choice is to keep vast mass of people quiet and oppressed. It is a weird and familiar theater. Power is to secure and to make sure things are smooth and stay that way. Power elite has defined what is a good state of things for that particular nation and its people or a particular group in that state which may not be all the people of that state. Power elite has also defined what meaning do inhabitants of that state have for people of power, why people live in that state, what is purpose of a state to those citizens and globally. It has a body and amount of aggression which must be taken into consideration. Power raises emotions. No one wants to be a button to be moved and pushed, so one has to seek obtain power in order not to be disadvantaged. In this way we are part of nature's survival of the fittest circle socially and organically. Society's task is to reduce, soften and possibly remove circumstances that make cruelty and favoring of the 'fittest' encourageable, self-evident and possible. This happens by

making society tolerant and open for multiple choices to appear, be and occur. Power is a position where someone is placed because that someone has specific qualities for that position. What kind of specific qualification and means do people like Aleksander Lukashenko or Vladimir Putin have for them to stay in power and have countries of theirs continuously ruled in authoritarian way? Position which requires abilities, leadership, trust of a nation and loyalty. Foucault says there is truth in power. Something that has proved false has lost its power. What if all why a nation functions is false and false has become truth and there is no one to trust. Situation where everyone is corrupt the one who has the most power is the most corrupt. To have power is to have responsibility, but to whom are Aleksander Lukashenko president of Belarus (1994) and Vladimir Putin current president of Russia (2012) responsible for? Power of a dictator is given and taken and it is a force to make others do organized work for that someone who has the power. [8.][9.]

1.<http://criticallegalthinking.com/2013/10/11/notes-thought-walter-benjamin-critique-violence/> 3.12.2013 by Signe Larssen, Difficulty of translating the word power, Macht, Gewalt, authority, how do we understand power.

2.<http://www.nytimes.com/2013/12/08/magazine/the-wedding-fix-is-in.html> 8.12.2013, 4.12.2013 article about detailed organizing of a wedding and creating bourgeois life through buying a theatrical ceremony. Price transparency, the cost of happiness. by Catherine Rampell

3.http://www.theguardian.com/environment/blog/2013/dec/03/economic-revolution-environmental-plans?CMP=twf_fd 3.12.2013 article by Andrew Simms, what kind of revolution is at hand after financial crisis in Europe, how do we alter power relations in financial world to serve societies instead only the rich and how do we keep the environment unpolluted.

4.http://www.coldwar.org/articles/90s/fall_of_the_soviet_union.asp 4.12.2013 Archive with basic info on Cold War and Soviet Union.

5.<http://www.aljazeera.com/indepth/opinion/2013/12/ukraine-victims-euro-russian-divide-2013122132119927878.html> 3.12.2013 by Rosa Balfour analyzing situation in Ukraine after wave of demonstrations and an ongoing revolution for Ukraine to become member of EU.

6.<http://www.theguardian.com/world/2013/nov/06/polonium-210-poison-alexander-litvinenko> 3.12.2013 An assassination by Russian secret police? Nobody knows.

7.<http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/worldnews/middleeast/palestinauthority/10538010/Yasser-Arafat-died-of-natural-causes-Russia-says.html> 27.12.2013 by Inna Lazareva

8.http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Homosexuality_in_Russia 4.12.2013

9.<http://carnegieendowment.org/2013/12/04/egypt-s-draft-constitution-rewards-military-and-judiciary/gvc8> 4.12.2013 by Nathan J. Brown, Michelle Dunn, Carnegie endowment for international peace, article about difficulties of making a democratic constitution after Revolution 2013, problematics of Muslim Brotherhood, military rule and making Egypt a democracy.

10.<http://truth-out.org/news/item/20467-noam-chomsky-interview> 8.12.2013 neoliberalism is a misleading concept doctrines' of which are not either new nor liberal. Sunday, 08 December 2013 By CJ Polychroniou and Anastasia Giamali, Truthout | Interview, It is working for the rich, the world.

6. Among the living - Stepping out into the unordinary.

Revolution is an emotional event. It is a moment of not wanting to be controlled over anymore. Not wanting to be dictated, told what to say, do, be like and feel. It is seen as feminine to feel, to show emotions, to cry, to laugh, be insecure, admit sensing, lose reason and show compassion. Crying is a powerful outburst with tears and facial expressions. It is probably the most controlled emotional mental physical act. Please don't cry, I would have to react to your tears. Does revolution (political) bring out the best in us, true us (whatever that might be)? One has to define the best qualities of humans, but is that civilized, cultivated and itself best in us, to define ourselves comparing each other? Irrational behavior of those who oppose, lunacy, mental disorder. To declare mental love is to give Emotions as we should. Question is why do we like to abstain and refrain our emotions into illness, into nothing instead of dealing with them. We like having an order of emotions, taking them for granted and as inferior phenomenon which reason must rule and guide. An order which many of us seem to live by is not to, a no, a ban, prohibition of, something closed. What do we let out and what we do not because we are not allowed, because it is not proper, we do not dare to brake civil backbone of modern Humanism. It is an interesting topic, because our emotional refusal, which could be called a plug that is not wished to be pulled, a tag, pivot behind a door, stepping stone, something nonverbal, unspoken inner banner which is there, but how far and can you see it. Inner banner, a flag of your own, what is it like? It is often heard dichotomy, confrontation between political and personal. It is to say personal is political, a common phrase to use, it is also true. My choices in everything make politics not only by voting and educating myself, but by what I consume, how I choose to live, eat, drink, travel, see, listen, watch and how I express myself. Everything comes up from making political decisions of what is safe, good, correct, profitable, good for economy, good for our nation, what is good for us to do in order to live in an organized society. But it is common to think politics does not concern, touch, interest or they, who do politics are not interested, concerned or touched by lives of ordinary citizens. Emotional landscapes we inhabit, which we make, we have and how we notice them, invaded emotional spaces, which emotions are there for us to sense, why are they there for us, why do we have feelings at all if we are unable to use them or are they to use selectively. Do we inhabit or know emotions at all. Emotions are as if they were rare

precious things we cannot afford anymore other than instant ecstatic thrills and chills called experiencing. How about sudden bursts like revolutions. We go hunting company to avoid boredom and loneliness, not to face ourselves, not to face the everyday of someone nor mine nor anyone's.

Speed of change, speed of time, there is time capsule in change, in every moment. Waiting it to happen, saying, phrasing what it is one wants to change or do we? Framing to tell we have no other alternative. It is settling and alarming at the same time, maybe an effort to find crystalized truth, meaning and explanation of what happens, what might happen and why. Timing, what happens with timing, in time, in waiting, in lining up, in hurry, in speed which media and civilization bring to our lives. Speed of pictures, speed of events, speed of a runner, speed of a shutter. Speeding, measuring, comparing, working, staying put.

6.1 Depression, recession, low, shame of it, intolerance, indifference, violence, problematic complexity

Why does it happen? According to some laws of life? Mentally and socially could the reasons leading to depression, getting ill and having economical downfall be similar. Societies have psyches, bodies, illnesses, life and death. Situations and capabilities of making the dealing of social and economical sectors function poorly one-sidedly staring at financial well-being. Failing to fulfill political promises make voters anxious and feeling low. Telling repeatedly good times are not ahead of us unless we make these cuts. Depression is a situation with lack of trust on anything anymore. Complete lack of hope for things to change for better. Depressed society begins to eat itself instead of flourishing because it is scared and paralysed. How could amount of depression in society be measured or healed? It is to be measured and acknowledged in order to heal hopeless situation, but every particle and unit must work for the same cause. How depression moves socially can be evaluated, as can birth mechanisms of a downfall be predicted. Other than speculating the patterns that occur and listening to people's stories we like to assume most. Other than listening to those who know we like to see everything as money and loss. There are pretty clear ways how depression happens, what it does, what it is like. Reasons to fall, reasons of getting ill. There is something fundamentally wrong that has happened, a deep cut where a soul has fallen. Wrong happens when all are not listened to, taken into consideration, taken care of,

talked to, touched, acknowledged, needed, aren't given what they need. People need to be needed to have meaning in life, if life feels meaningless and if it looks like there aren't means to change much in circumstances, there is a dead-end feeling, bottomless sentiments, darkness. Uselessness makes depression. In order something to fail and fail, it is like we are expecting it to happen. **There is lack of kindness and compassion there.** Mistake is to think people are like machines, miscalculation is to look for financial winnings only. There is inability to slow down, unwillingness to settle for less. For things to fail there is wisdom lacking in seeing how parts function together, how we function together, how we should function. Our systems in which we live are working for wrong reasons altogether if economic growth is why we work, live for and why anything is done in the first place. Reasons for mental disorder as depression vary, reasons that lead us feeling low, make us feel inadequate, not enough, not loved, unfit and so forth. Emotional hygiene supports possibility of depression to emerge. In this empirical, personal and emotional perspective depression is very much a social disease, since we are social beings, needy of being loved. Even animals get depressed, even they need something else than to eat and stay physically alive. Some people are more sensitive than others, and some get ill easier, like those who do not handle the load they get and are suppose to carry. Some of us get depressed, because they are melancholic by nature. We like to emphasize individuality, but somehow we do not see the individual, a person. We cherish mass unity of surface in complexity of life. Is that why we like to simplify ourselves? To fit in not understanding the massiveness of this multitude, not understanding ourselves.

Medical evaluation process of who is ill and who is not has evolved in twenty years. For example homosexuality is no longer an illness in Finland. There is no illness nor cure for that matter to cure sexuality of someone. But it takes a lot of effort to make it sink into public consciousness that gay/transgender or any other gender is not a choice one makes or a state of mind someone falls into. To fight prejudices we need legislation and work done for minds to change. Prejudices stick hard, almost unbelievably tough. To know personally gay people, mentally ill, poor, rich, people of different ethnic backgrounds, different classes, people who think differently, look different, act different etc. is essential in making world more tolerant, therefore ghettos, isolation, divisions keep prejudices alive. For not people to marginalize in an unsatisfactory way left in loneliness they have to do something about prejudices themselves. It is scary to meet

people who hate you because you are gay, as it is scary if they hate you for being a woman. How would that kind of meeting happen and what would happen? A hate crime or a public hugging? Prejudices function strangely in an imagined world of abstractions, simplistically focusing on weaknesses. Working on comparison between those who think are strong to evaluate those who seem weak. Weakness is intolerable still, weaknesses are easy to spot and strengths are there to be grasped if you are willing to join certain group. Groups of those who think are mighty and strengthen their existence as community. Comparison and division, separation, isolation are familiar behavioral pattern to make hierarchy. It is a lonely spot to think, be and act differently, but what can you do but be honest to yourself. (How about going with the mass?)

6.2 Medication, psychotherapy, hospitalization, help - strengthening feature and the phenomenon of thinking you know.

Who can be cured and who not, what is to cure, how to know what is actually wrong? Are there hopeless cases? How to face someone who is mentally ill? Should I be scared? Mental illnesses are problematic in many ways, difficult to treat, to diagnose, difficult to live with. How can we tell when society is mentally ill? We like to call each other crazy quite often without it being hugely stigmatizing, but to talk about someone in that manner behind someone's back "there is this crazy person" makes it a bit different. Then it becomes stigma. Need to give stigma to someone has not disappeared. It is everyday fascism. Someone crazy is dangerous, a threat and must be avoided, locked up, isolated, spat at. It is true mental illnesses increase violent behavior especially towards the individual her/himself, suicidal tendencies, self-loath and hateful thoughts turn against oneself. It is a painful experience to be depressed. Stress and constant facing of ill in life make possibility of mental illness higher than for those who live in secure environment with loving people around. Levels of stress in life and how one tolerates stress, dealing with setbacks indicates clearly how one is doing mentally. Where does the border of ill and healthy go? If there is a group of bullies and one person who is bullied, who is the sick one? What kind of behavior is seen as sick and what not can also be culturally bound. Illness breaks the atmosphere of normal everyday. We see ill so much it is maybe normality and underestimated like a minor injury or cut in hand. Atmosphere of there is nothing wrong is a bit strange, of something exact and clean and something hidden.

Can there be such a state on social level or is there always a factor of wrongness, a crack. Better yet must there be some kind of imbalance and sense of danger for us to find happiness? Secure steady life is an ideal for many, but there are contradictions that fail me. We want to avoid being scared and of not knowing what will happen next. To go further, to reach something unknown is to test one's limits, what can you do. Unknown can be found pretty close, you don't have to travel to space to find it. There is still much to study within humans since we do not know all. We just like to assume we do. Human psyche and emotional side is much an unknown and avoided topic in general for example. One reason why we are scared of the tricky mind of ours. To be mentally ill gives opportunity to test our limits what can a person tolerate to survive. This is what bullies do. Dangers like whether one comes back from psychosis, whether one sees light of day and light in front instead of pain and hell. How long will it take for one to mentally brake. Meeting someone behaving disorientedly and irrationally or beginning to behave like that yourself - how do you react? It is one thing we are afraid, the irrational and what mind can do. To say we do not understand it, the unknown subconscious, the irrational, is why it is irrational. Reason why artists are seen as a bit scary, out of the ordinary and abnormal. What to talk with someone like that? Why not talk with someone like that? There is concept of normal again to face, idea of me and what me should be, normal needs a clarification since it is one term very much controlling what we do and how we do, how we react and what we tolerate. I have an idea of normal, but it is not me. It is outside of me, a norm, normality. Why should there be normality? Am I irrational, the idea of I? There are things that are normal for me to do daily: brushing my teeth twice a day, going to bed and sleep the night, dream.

Setting normality, deciding what is strangeness that is difficult to face have a quirky battle in our everyday, between us. We go through thinking what we do is normal and acceptable and try to find ways to preferably stay in that frame of normal and acceptable and feel shame if we don't. In this picture art is very much welcomed as mixing the pack and moving barriers of thinking patterns and ways of seeing. Therefore artists are seen as dangerous hazardous and suspicious individuals. They like to think for themselves and do as they please, at least some of them since art scene is very much regulated and appropriated by rules of proper as it is business and market. Insanity is much of a taboo, but fully with us as we daily face it, like it or not, acknowledge it or not, see it or not. We define insanity outside of ourselves, what is mad for us, what is a crazy

thing to do equals to something you would not do and you disapprove. Insanity entails danger in any social scene, art is no exception. Danger of losing face, one's reputation. As it seems prejudices go stronger the smaller and isolated the group is. Contemporary art scene has isolated itself very effectively. To say artists are like that has been common enough for me to hear in the arts and outside of it. One problematic issue being the ideas of inside and outside of it. What are they like exactly? There is a stereotype of an artist which creates partly the whole scene of arts. The assumption of a person who makes art, assumption of the art scene that it is arrogant and distant, fine, too fine to understand and get involved with. To make art is still thought to be almost an occult and due to divine inspiration. Stories of golden ages stay alive. Strict divisions of good and bad, low and high which are dictated by taste, knowledge of the arts, expertise and social status given confidence. How does that got to do with illness of mental kind is probably about that divine inspiration. All this we can observe in the light of classes and social status, meaning one who is seen adequate to create art and how that person creating art is treated. What motivates a person to create, what does s/he create, how are creations of hers/his put on display and will they be put on display. What is it to put on display and to be on display? What are we displaying? Average Joe is one term used to describe normality on social level. It gives hint that Average Joe is not the most openminded person there is. Dictating horrors of normality for those who are not familiar of banality. In the frame of social changes arts have been strongly involved. It is an art to make society and mind change when they rather stayed the same. Whether on the side of those who have power to establish and maintain power of theirs or not. Is it art not to want change because it is bizarrely common art scene not want change. Then there are those who need to be heard for the sake of everybody. They do what they can to disturb the power elite protest singing, satire, provoking, to test the limits of society by scandalous art, nonsense and unmeasured craziness, unexpected.

Personal ideas deemed appropriate or not. How individual can be original and powerful? What is personality and how restricted is it? Am I assumed to be of certain kind? Isn't it so we, even if not religious, are bound to religious traditions and doctrines, like self-evidently falling into them, with them. There is beauty, wisdom, some truth, guidance, hope, but also very slow tendency to seek change. We know them since they are taught to us and lived by throughout the year. There is no escape, religion is here and there like a good thing.

Our Finnish society for instance lays on Christian values, festivities, terminology, history and names even though we are secular state. Schooling system is built on Lutheran/Protestant schooling system which was in use before in history, meaning preachers were the educators of people up to the beginning of 1900's. Even though church schools were separated from state schools at the end of 1800's influence of church is immense. To teach religion at school still meant in 1980's and 90's serious deep studying of Christianity. This is slowly changing, very slowly. The compulsory part of studying faith is odd. How many of those schooled really have had faith in their hearts since to have faith and say it out loud has been seen publicly as weakness. Here it is a private matter. Believer is stereotyped often as so-called Holy Roller and zealot trying to convert those who have doubt. There are strong bias what comes to believing in god or not and to which god to believe, not that there are many options offered. Essential questions in life for everyone. Do I believe that there is someone or something guiding us, making us, judging and watching. Being part of Lutheran faith by birth, schooling and living in a Lutheran/Protestant/secular country is somewhat a norm and everyday unquestionable practice here, a bedrock. Loud objections aren't that common, but you can choose to believe or not and still it is compulsory to live in it. Religion raises its head when LGBT rights or are women fit to be priests (still) are talked about and church personnel and politicians with true belief have objections. Religion is a serious business. Kids understand that and they listen obediently as studying god begins quite early. For children god is mysteriously intriguing, frightening and puzzling, but all the same we are brainwashed into believing at school. We have a silent agreement and illusion of freedom in seemingly secular state which is not that free. Yet comes question what can I as a person do to be free? Hypocrisy is a safety net, a mask to look better than you actually are. It is denial of facts, to do otherwise than you tell to do, should be done, would be good to do and you are told to do. It is more of again a normality than obscurity to act hypocritically. We live staged lives. It is telling there is much fear to let you be yourself, to admit your true opinions, your true face, to disagree. Fear of loss is great.

6.4 She is fucking mad!!

I wanted to disturb, I wanted to be annoying. I was hoping someone would understand why. Yes I had a little hope for being understood, just a little, but the thing that I think about hoping, the most important thing

is what you do yourself, how do you understand what you are doing. And why you do what you do. Why do I think by disturbing I could make my statement or make something positive happen?

I whistled through a shopping mall. Invented my whistling tunes while I walked. Everybody watched surprised, some annoyed. I would have glanced someone whistling loudly in the shop. I think I was loud, yeah. I also whistled biking home from the city. That was hard work. I had to stop to take a breath.

Censorship is way to do the world and stomp it to stay the same. It is a common practice of everyday on personal and public level. We do it to ourselves and to others by looks, talk of all kinds of subtle and not so subtle ways of letting know what is good do. It is a mind control, behavior control, strategy control and multilevel control of society. Reasons for control often are not letting upset and hate show, fear, any kind of sensation, sexuality, personality, difference show in order to maintain discipline, order, conformity, hegemony, to maintain power or just to oppress to maintain of having power. It is a forceful tool to be able to censor and make it a mental behavioral state and automation as well. People who censor themselves in fear are easy to control. Forces of those who wish things to stay the same. And what things are those and who are the forces who have such a wish? State of eternal growth, state of holy image, state of pedestals. To push the envelope is to say of searching for new expression. Expression defined by the one who is expressing, artist who lives expresses, everyone has expression of their own. Who sells the expressed, what is new in this picture of making money, of expressing to be a product? Nothing. Do artists express to make money? And what is valid expression, and what is art. When does expression become art? It is expecting the unknown to be found, expecting originality to be found, expecting the unknown to exist and we prepared for it. It is a state of trust to express. Then make it a vendible product in a certain frame.

Music world is an interesting scene when talking about censoring, finding originality and freedom of expression. Pop artists pushing some envelope of theirs and possible the establishment's as far as the record companies allow them to push. To push the envelope against those who actually have power is for a recording artist suicidal end of a career kind of scenario. Someone has put something in the way to be pushed and one has to push hard. Usually it is artists themselves who have boundaries to be changed. That is not a surprise in a world of wanting

to make it. Controversy, scandal, provocation are marketable items nowadays like ever. Controversy is to rub your ass against male crotch and stick your tongue out. Huge is only the amount of press. To use sex appeal in making money is not news, but it continuously is. It as such is not incredibly pushing the envelope what comes to originality. To actually stop obeying pop cultural idiosyncrasies would be. It is interesting to analyze cultural scenes since there are people who seriously have power over what we see and use as culture and as art. The power of expertise given status. It is also a world of relations, golden handshakes, hear say and again talk over what is proper and good at the same time. The amount of money is huge which circulates in movies, music and in any art which function as product manufacturing businesses. What kind of a revolution would be desired here? These industries talk about being revolutionary, artists being revolutionaries, as well art forming itself is a revolutionary act.

revolutionizing something – the ways of making money.

At war. Revolution is lucrative business. in art.

Danger of it, danger in living, danger of getting killed, tortured or injured, of I don't know what some people like to defy it, death. Can we defy life? The uncomfortable effort of pushing against all odds, all minds that are against, the unbearable situation of finding strength when there is none left.

It is to change methods of interaction, patterns of thinking and gaining wealth and therefore revolution to actually making it would mean a complete altering of way of thinking. (Sceptical thought cannot be avoided.) To change how we gain, what we want to gain, if we gain and what there is to gain. Are we doing things to have it all? Despair is one bottom of the end and it is happening right now. Governments are desperate, so are people. Desperate people do anything they can to survive. State of ready to be insane, do hurtful irrational acts, ease the pain to hurt someone else, to get whatever there is to get is tone of today. To make a change to one's situation by learning to be wiser and more selfless is the wisdom everyone should personally follow. Revolution is not a sane situation. Chaos and disorder, why would we need that. We, citizens of Earth obviously are not in enough desperate situation. I claim that what is interesting and temptingly revolutionizing anything is still the happening, despite my scepticism, event itself, unity and effort to maintain the thrill of complete turnover and it is making its way. Radicalism and outlaw qualities appeal but so does better future. What is forbidden allures, to be

against all what is set, letting aggression rule is an easy way. Revolution is an expression and learning how to be wise with rage one has.

7. This is war.

THE KILLER ELITE and Many of the men who disappeared, fingerprints of the men. They never saw them again. It was as if the men had vanished.

bullet-riddled body, his family searched for
his body to no avail

demolished the orchard's walls with explosives; the trigger wire for the bomb that had exploded earlier in the day In a place like Nerkh, the shooting of a child is unremarkable for everyone but the family.

he would recite verses from the Qu'ran and think of his children.

the Americans had arrested him, they sent a delegation of elders to the police chief venomously anti-American [11.]

Why does it, what we do, what happens in the world by us, depends on how we see ourselves? We act and behave the way we see ourselves. Isn't the World now our image, our psyche revealed and in display for us to do something about it. Dystopia and the present is we are abusing Earth, ourselves over and over again until nothing else is left than dirt, wrecked minds and mutilated bodies. It can be said it is our nature to be violent when looking at the evidence, the history of man. Evidence is pretty shocking. I am not the only one who says this. So why does it repeat? We like to see the world in need of saving and of course it is in need as we are ourselves in need and we create need for nature to be healed, left alone and untouched. How long can we abstain from touching? Why is there desire to use all there is to use? Everything and all! Is it basic greed of man which is accused of and in line because we like to practice violence towards every living thing and call it justified? Traditions of becoming a success story, to bring honor, become rich and admired keep us as species thriving. The world is here to be saved and ruined by us for us. State of the world is ours to save and ruin and is possession of ours to do what we wish with. Native tribes originally think people do not possess Earth but grow from it as parts of nature and as natural. As natural as we can be and is what we should be. What is taken from Earth must be returned. Earth has balance of its own which we

follow. It takes care of us, we should take care of it is the wisdom we constantly forget and ignore. There is beautiful organic simplicity and truth in traditions of aboriginals and natives. To learn to trust, respect and read nature, live with it. It is something we begin to forget since we do not hunt our food and spend most of our days looking for something to eat. Why have Western civilization come to think otherwise. To think everything is for sale and to have? By inventing money, mathematics and trade, methods of conquering and creations of unstoppable civilizations boomed we wish to expand. It is somehow naturalist way of living, kill or be killed. If you do not move ahead and win someone else will. Today what does it mean to act (we are performers) in civilized manner in civilized world, in a world of excessive need to produce, cultivate, exploit, maluse, discard to get a new one. To observe the day now nature is outside of us as hostile and dirty. As we 'evolve' nature becomes unfamiliar to us. We have need to stay healthy and living and nature is in this sense enemy of ours as it is the healer. We are scared of it, but abuse it and we fail to understand how far we can go. More importantly we miss what it is to go far as we see it a physical deed of travelling.

It is very emotional issue to think about nature since it brings us joy. We want it, as possession it brings us pride and is our extension and we don't want it to be what it really is. It is beauty and incredible work of itself and the opposite of what we see as beautiful. Awe I feel while watching the 'uncivilized' nature, the uncontrolled one making itself over and over again without people. As much as we know of our planet it is divine and a godly mystery, sacred, unknown and beastly.

7.1 Emotional mapping and finding ways of existing

Despair, the negative, leading to finding paths, emotions to be avoided like being lost, something felt strongly of wanting, hand is not reaching far enough. Like admitting failure is to be desperate, of not being good enough, not fulfilling expectations. Controlled by feelings, we have emotional necessities and constraints. We are in our believed reason firstly emotional and chemical beings, which is reason enough to know and believe nature's work in us. Instincts, intuition, sensing and feeling, chemistry of our hormones make us what we part of nature. So what makes us humans? A blocking dead-end feeling of no other choice, to accept our animal nature within our human frame. To deal with matters of life and death they are a surprise though they are normal. Our lives are about life and death in all its tragedy. We make and invent

means somewhat hopeful when there is no other choice than do what you feel, practice civil disobedience, trust the power, better judgment and knowledge of one's own. Despair the negative emerging itself when a nation starts a war against another nation who attacks defending its right to revenge as world police and say God is on their side. Desperate sounding as there is little left to hope for, but we must do something because that's what life is about, acting out, risking everything we have for our future and for what we believe in. Despair of people who seek better life, who are not satisfied for what they have got or what they have become. Despair of people who seek for power and success no matter what.

Despair of those who try to put the world on a right track to save it. Despair the selfish and despair the selfless under circumstances and coincidences. To save the world for flourishing paradise, for it to remain a paradise which it still is without fear of death and misery. Despair being the leading emotion mixed with hate, envy, greed and rage in doing, at the moment, at least when one follows the news emotions are plainly at display. I'm not sure if people recognize their emotions, why wouldn't they. There are people who do not know how much hate they have inside. It is an absurd thought how wouldn't we know what it is we feel? But it is for example one cornerstone of psychotherapy to articulate and address how you have felt, why you felt the way you did and how you feel now about what has happened and what you have experienced in life by people and how do you perceive your part. How could you know someone else if you do not know yourself. That is why despair and fear takes place. Knowing too much is a desperate and agonizing place as is not knowing enough. What there is to know and what is good to know?

Conformism and fright won't do when one needs to get something done properly and in a new way. You can either succeed beautifully or lose miserably, but you tried, promised by Satan lurking. We are doers, makers, achievers, successors, ancestors looking ahead. Without something we see worth while doing we are not what we are and without desire to evolve without curiosity, our nature, we would not be where we are now. To learn to use curiosity for our benefit not just to find out. Saving is good and forgiving. Something indestructible and sacred like a blessing. It is to say I want to do good and doing good makes me feel good about myself. I want my life to be part of doing good. To find norms of doing good is probably and hopefully a common path to choose. Good is a

human thing to do most might say. What is bad then? Is it animal behavior? How does punishment fall upon us, fear of being punished and abandoned? To keep us in place. It is easy to find and know what are the good things, worth preserving. Still those good things aren't self-evidently saved. Rescuing is a well-meaning term and act of a kind heart as is to save a life a heroic deed. With heroism we can go on thinking wholehearted patriotism of good people, who have chosen to call themselves good and easily continue to warring against bad people, against something evil. Pride and hurt, defense and attack, opposites fighting to win.

Opposites disliking each other. Do we ultimately save bodies when we save lives or do we save souls, someone, a person and to whom are these tasks of saving given in the end? Do we save and preserve because it is a good thing, socially acknowledged, because we are bound to take care of each other or because role of a savior brings glory or all of those things? What does human life consist of is a complex mess of sides to having life, preserving life the organic and bloody and then facing death evidently. To be given life, be thankful for it and which no one should take away or end. We act for the good of all by saving someone from suffering. To do good may help that other to continue do good.

Emotional effects in the news watched and given for the viewer to either respond or ignore. We are spectators of what happens, of disasters we cannot do anything about, but we must know of them. What a viewer should feel while watching the news? How important it is to know how feelings dictate us, how they are manipulated by media. Why does it look like it is very often irrationality manifesting itself is presenting itself perfectly. How something very rational as Western modern straight monoculture can turn into being irrational and disasterous, or has it been like that all along all the time. Something we have been afraid to acknowledge and see, the lunacy of ours in disguise. Modern mixed with Christianity tightly like the Stone Age mixed and living along with cyber space technology. Denying our mental illnesses as something out of demons, something to be hidden as dangerous, something to be killed is to deny ourselves. Crusades ongoing today in our world appear crazy on any scale. There are quite a number of people who have a very good and high opinion about themselves, but they do hateful acts in repeat. Rightfully in their eyes for some reason they fail to see hate in their actions. Not going to examples and details, just believe me. Haven't you noticed? I think I'm not alone in this.

We as humans are in a situation where we have no other choice than to give in and discard ways that are corruptive, destroying earth and ourselves. That is not little tiny thing to do. And do this globally, understanding the importance and meaning of change globally will be the biggest event in history of mankind and how to change. Who wants to change?! I say this because there is not much time to act. In fact we do not have time. But we love to be in a hurry, don't we. To be in a hurry is a luxury and marker of status. You are needed and important. Western way of living has come to an end of one kind. It sounds sad and in a way it is very, because it will be extremely difficult to change our habits, strategies and ways of thinking. Way of thinking of knowing the absolute right has come to an end. Ways of closed circles. If you are not able and willing to rethink you are doomed. We are in that doom which is like a train. What saving operations am I talking about?

Who is saving what? What is left to be saved?

Why would I help anyone and how do I help myself? Western consuming and living in luxury has been and still is seen as something to reach for. We do not have much hope unless we do radical altering in thinking of value of living, value of life and culture of helping and gaining. This is my realistic view to it and it demands drastic amount of work. Our contribution now being a block of human waste filling earth and we thinking what to do with it. The shit we make and why we make it. This goes for everyone, this I hope. There is continuing false thinking that one person does not count or matter. Him and her do matter, everyone. To change what we practice now, overproduction of junk does not mean just recycling and cycling. It means stopping altogether. Halting. What does it take to change an intolerable way of living and thinking? First it takes seeing what are the things that are in mass use doing the most harm. Then we observe how many willingly would give up for example eating meat, which is a major question in food production what comes to people's health and preserving the environment. Not to mention meat production's need for energy, water and field space to produce. Meat is a very expensive source of protein and nutrition. Meat production is in many ways wasting of resources, not to mention cruelty done towards animals, which are often treated as emotionless objects without consciousness. Objects to fulfill our needs. The amount of feed given to animals would feed substantial amount of hungry people. Again it is a question of habits and traditions. What we eat and how we eat, as is where do we eat. Is it a treat to go to McDonalds and is it seen as fun luxury. How valuable do

we perceive eating meat to vegetables. Accommodation and food production are the most important necessities we need to keep up to keep on living. To not have those everyday is a personal disaster. For millions not having those every day is a disaster that is not done enough to. There are several reasons leading to not having these basic needs fulfilled. Mostly due to unemployment, homelessness, war, corruption, poor social structures, indifference and inadequate health care. The United States is an interesting example what comes to poverty, food supply, traditions, habits, wasting resources, making war and global politics combined with religious beliefs. The US has a tremendous impact on all of the world politically, entertainment industry included (I see it as politic making and part of national propaganda machinery of the US). So far the nation has been a leading force and moulder of finance markets as any other markets there are globally. If there is talk people not liking Americans, there probably is a good reason. American policy has been (mildly put)despot-like and arrogant in its foreign policy. American way of life is luring though. The alluring American Dream hovering above us and on screens. According to statistics American Dream is out of reach for millions of Americans themselves. On FeedingAmerica website there are stats showing one face of America, which is devastating to read. Under the Supplemental Poverty Measure, there are 49.7 million people living in poverty. 3.1 million more than is represented by the official poverty measure (46.6 million) 2011 [1.] Figures sound enormous even in a country of 300 million people. How well do these people living in poverty find their way out of their situation depends on how they find work, place to study, how bad is their situation to begin with and what kind of relations do they have to help them cope. If every diploma has a substantial prize tag, poverty continues to flourish as ever. There are different states of poverty which vary around the globe and for which reasons are harsh. There is a definition of absolute poverty or destitution, which refers to deprivation of basic human needs. Lack of clean water, lack of food, shelter, health care and sanitation. Relative poverty is defined contextually as economic inequality in society. Societies led by the few wealthy and with 'corporal dictatorship' economical inequality tends to be substantial. Poverty can be profitable and serve interests of the wealthy. [2.] Absolute poverty is a problem which seems to stay in certain areas of the world. This is basic knowledge to most people in the world, knowledge of where poverty exists and why. Major question is why it keeps on existing to the extent it does? Why people stay poor, hungry and desperate. Lack of education, gender inequality, corruption, lack of democratic politic making. All in all lack of future prospects and

sustainable welfare. A girl born in brothel in India or in Bangladesh will most likely become a prostitute. In documentary *Whores' glory* (2011) directed by Michael Glawogger a brothel owner (woman) states this as a clear future prospect, also to a child of hers and there is nothing to it, there aren't any other choices. Prostitution is likely to be a future profession of many boys and girls born in poverty without chances getting out of being poor. Without care, education, functioning inexpensive health care and support from the government situation remains. Charity is not enough and it is not lasting or constructive method to remove poverty. How a nation deals with social issues and looks after its people plays a big role in dealing with poverty and other problems following. Support can mean a community that helps every individual in that community and is open to people wanting to join that community. A functioning community is welcoming to different kinds of opinions, ideas and people. Community of a brothel is based on caring women of whom nobody cares for. An equal and evolving nation does not resist change on any level, does not abandon anyone, works together for everyone's well-being, but it does not lean on brothels to take care of people either. In poor countries there may be a thriving middle-class and advanced technology in use, but wealth achieved does not happen to flow to all parts of society. In this way middle-class abuses poor by neglecting mass of 'hopeless cases', stigmatizing and creating a level of look alike glory, where just anybody does not enter. One way of doing this is to keep power in hands of the rich. People having parliamentary office are often the rich pushing causes of their own and their 'friends'. In this picture politics sucks big time and corruption flourishes. If corruption is seen as a good way to move ahead why change the situation. To seek equality and peaceful action between people and nature could be the simple way, but it seems to be the most difficult. There are some radical contradictions in the picture of salvation. First what is salvation, how we pursue it, how we select which ones are worthy of rescuing and how we place grounds for saving. In order to be saved something has to be gone wrong. Our inhabiting the world being one major threat and violent act against the world, against ourselves. Our blue planet, our nature, nature of having and owning. What is what is rightfully ours are our lives. What other things do we own? Us against us, we against animals. It is a place of excellence to put oneself against, place of righteousness, of knowing and having force over. People who have placed themselves on pedestals to have leadership. It is one way of evolving and building cultures, to follow something, someone who knows where to go. How long does master race last on that mastering spot?

working. Our animal instincts show best in a life threatening situation, panicking, nurturing our babies, wanting to survive. Our bodies function accordingly. There is the thought, that being led by emotions is animal-like behavior. Oddly according the idea of world owned by man animal-like instincts are the ones that keep us alive. We live in a world of separation, world which is divided into first and third worlds. Stages, progress and order of white man, order of privileges and most of all order of power. The privileged people and the unfortunate ones living in an impossible world where injustice is more of a rule and we think we are very human in our reasoning, winning and conquering. Which ones of us are the first in line of needing to be saved and being rescued and from what? How do we save ourselves from ourselves?

We are obligated to help to a certain extent. We offer what we have and do what we can. What else there is to life than assistance since we live with each other and are dependent. Decision to make how to aid, what is necessary and is it a human responsibility to give aid to someone in need when you can? How much do we let our pride dictate our self-worth and position compared to others and how much is there division between people in respect of helping and caring. Can you help someone who is at the bottom of a gutter? How much do you think it is your duty to help? Where does the limit go and at what point it does not concern you? In welfare nation state has a role of a saver of those who are unable to save themselves. It also is problematic in the sense that role of helping is tossed to the state so much so that people begin to have role of it does not concern me. To think that there have been more or less desperate attempts in the name of saving the world is realistic. We are swamped with problems and pleas for help. Amount of issues that have gone horribly wrong is immense.

It is one of the strengths of biblical message that God and good is and lives in everyone of us and by saving one you save the sacred. Attempting to help someone in need is saving the holy. Which cannot be without little hypocrisy over someone being lifted up. Interesting question is how much religion has got to do with our saviour and salvation. How much Holyness and sacred directs us to do things for others. What comes to religion it is a collective binding thing and bringing people together, On the other hand religions have torn world apart. Separation and bringing together of nonbelievers, believers and different religious faiths has bloody history. In the name of God, God is on our side, by right of God, God saves, God justifies killing, God above, in God we trust. These are phrases used to let us bear in mind reasons to do things, how they should be done, why

do anything, they justify our manly existence. We have God's word on our side. Still in use in most of the world, in the US as well as in the Muslim world sword of God, justice and judgment of God. True believers like to build barriers between different kinds of people of faith, abolish difference, the threat to be similar and acceptable, barriers against those without faith so on.

West is driven by interests of finance, to prosper in the eyes of God, God of war, vengeful God, our God is a jealous god he is on our side what ever we do as long as it is his will. Word of God is a powerful tool in the process of justifying deeds of the chosen people.

It is clear people acknowledge we need saving because life is problematic due to human psyche and whatever circumstances we might have. We need to continue living and be forgiven hopefully. I can't help of being cynical when thinking about good promise of saving the word and the act of giving. We, humans are the ones who need constant saving because we are sinners. We are desperate for being saved, being told we are good as we are. It is hardcore rescuing of souls and minds needed to mend our bad doings, to save something that is good. The world and its saving operation as it is in us and outside us, becomes sensible, possible and actually realistic in religious context. It is sad, desperate and in the same time joyful situation to witness hopeful collective understanding which has got to do with faith and mystery of life. But does religion change ethics, attitudes and perspective of man when in the end man wants to save himself only hanging on to that faith of good of his?

7.2 Mass destruction (warring and whoring. What is it all about?).

We are warriors.

Soldiers, fighters, people of battle, of daily combat – who is the victim here if not the one who fights constantly? How do we victimize ourselves and do we since it is a cultural norm not to place oneself on stage and show one's hurt. Hurt is to be hidden and be burden of oneself only. To victimize ourselves we put us in the position of needing help. Maybe we are victimized cattle in a war of existence, burn marked, owned by our pain. We are supposed to be victims, knowingly, but not showing. Sacrificed and slaughtered at the altar of war daily, the daily battle of existence in pictures and anywhere. We must

in order to feel empathy towards anyone first we should allow ourselves be empathetic towards ourselves. It requires a permission to be a victim to feel empathy. Allow ourselves to be vulnerable and weak. It does not mean a constant going in circles, ending wounded and nowhere, nor weeping about misfortunes of life, because misfortunes are there and that is it. What else would it mean? No one avoids those pitiful moments of self-loath, -hate and feeling sorry for oneself. To be merciful towards oneself would be the key of finding happiness everyone longs for. Release of guilt and sadness in a way of letting one feel every emotion there is, emotions as they are. To tolerate emotional self.

7.3 Face of war

War has multiple faces, heads, many fronts, ways of realizing itself. It is manifestation, propaganda and statement of us. We manifest and propagate by making war, manifest after a manifest our points of view. For some it is a right to have and make. Manifest of power, of existence, rightfulness, of being right, of having right to judgment and punishment.

At war there is a constant threat of being killed, seeing, smelling, hearing death and getting killed. Meaning of war is to kill or get killed. To win at war is an illusion. War is performative audio-visual act of violence in which there are only victims and losers. Possible winner is the arms dealer whose winnings go beyond comprehension, for whom war is a jackpot. Killer is a victim as is the killed. Situation where is no alternative is victimizing, when there is an obligation to go to war. Before the act of killing killing has already happened. Who feel obligated, is obligation born out of nationalism, which for example was high after 2001 attacks in New York. Victim of war propaganda, victim of brainwash, of being on a side of something against something, of circumstances of politics and circumstances of reality made by businessmen and politicians. Victim of political game and schemes, where very often the biggest criminals deciding for wars go free and prosperously retire. At war people are forced to make murder, which is not considered normal behavior for a person with morals, dignity and appreciation for human life. Defending values and ways of life by killing is a way to make the world. In this light we can ask for whom is this world made? Operations to save face, to preserve honor, of way of life are operations of manically selfish lovers of power, glory, position and wealth. Some calling such attempts justified rational acts of politics, righteous and that something had to be

done to find those weapons of mass destruction. Much that I have followed politics, since the eighties, to make war is seen a global necessity to act, to make a point, to show off as world police, gain power and to have say over. The amount of warfare and man-made catastrophes is appalling. It is startling to think that during the 1900s there have been four wars on Finnish soil only.

In the aftermath of the First World War and Russia falling apart for it to become Soviet Union, civil war broke loose in Finland in January 27th 1918 continuing bloody to end in May 15th 1918. In November 30th 1939 Soviet Union attacked Finland determined to invade the country in couple of weeks, which attempt failed and war ended in March 13th at eleven o'clock 1940. It is important to notice the imbalance of forces between the two countries in this war. Finland had only 32 tanks in use. Soviet Union started the war with 2514 tanks and had at the end of the war 6541 tanks in use. It really was a miraculous survival battle by Finns.[5.] Continuation War raged during 1941-44 after Finland began to claim parts of land it had lost in previous war to Russia. The fourth and so far final war was Lapland War 1944-45 between Finland and Nazi Germany. Looking further than that in history the list is long of battles in the area of Finland. These four closest wars fought are still vivid in our minds. Memory is kept alive to feed our national pride and oath to those who fought in these wars. Seventy years is not far away, there are people who are alive and remember the time. Soviet Union is a one nation that has made serious contribution in making war. Since it is one of the largest countries by area in the world it has probably felt warring is its contribution and right. Somehow it seems it does not know any other way of ruling than by violence. It has battled on several fronts simultaneously which it did for example fighting the Winter War and the World War 2. Macho culture and aims to keep a large nation together take its toll. Russia still is far from being a democracy and as a huge nation impact of its doings is major. Russia tends to be partner with other dictatorships and in this way of thinking it is stopping equality from evolving globally. It does not want equality, freedom of speech nor democracy.

Soviet Union and now again Russia both have been invading areas, putting down rebellions and stopping attempts of different parts of the country to gain sovereignty. Some uprisings succeeded in gaining independence like Estonia which declared independence 1991 after battle of course. Russian despot ruling have had horrible consequences to ordinary people. Latest in my mind are the wars in Chechnya where

Russia has had two wars during 1994-2000. To take a closer look at war history makes it more clear how ruthless and merciless politic-making has been and continues to be. One reason over any other is money, financial interests of power nations like Russia, who conquer by size and because of their size it is like a rule to rule violently. Sizeable nations the US, China and Russia have lot to say on political field. They have large economical influence. They all have strong ideological background to persecute dissidents, which dictates their politic-making even today and radiates around the globe. There is tradition of violence in macho cultures, which makes it hard to learn to act otherwise. Machoism is an 'easy' way for a boy to become a man. Initiation rites which make boys men are actively in use especially in gang cultures which flourish. Rite can be to kill someone, beat or be beaten up. To rule with fear is efficient way to keep power. To keep people in belief that those in power do good for people, because of having gained power position. Wanting to run for office is proof itself of good will. Do good because they are good men and have gained position for being, doing and looking good.

To have a look at political map globally during one hundred years the result is that every political plot and game end up to the US and those schemes don't stand light of day. The US likes to pull the strings and stir the soup well. Sharing the good in the soup made not too well. Soup in question and made is poured all over in bad. (How generous of you.) Is it tasty for the rest of us? During one hundred years there has been nothing but political plotting to get the most profit to the hands of few in continuum to the exploitation done during centuries. There have been extremely lucky people, well-connected who have ended up filthy rich, who have decided it is their time to do politics to get even richer. How much the politics of the US is actually made by corporations and owners of super rich enterprises running and lobbying one can only guess. It appears the most of the world is owned by corporations and politicians merely have position to execute wishes of money men. Warring requires equipment, preparing, planning, strategy, focus, patriotism, loyalty and it makes good profit for those who manufacture arms, astronomical. The US still has an agreement with Egypt for example according to which US grants Egypt financial aid to buy American arms. The amount of money is substantial which goes straight to arms manufactures in the US. Money flow does not leave the country. "Despite the highly secretive military budget, which the law protects from scrutiny, there are a few cases in which the public can glimpse the vast economic power contained by

the Egyptian military. One such case is the economic-military agreement between the United States and Egypt. Between 1948 and 2011, the United States has provided Egypt with 71.6 billion received approximately 1.3 dollars annually in military aid from the United States. The Obama Administration requested another 1.3 billion dollars for the 2012 fiscal year." [6.]

Morals seem to be strict where there is no moral. Interests of nations are financial and economics is the ruling force of all in the world. Wars that were fought show on every graveyard in Finland. On every Independence Day we are shown movie The Unknown Soldier on TV. We watch it or not. Knowing reasons leading to wars I still am puzzled by the extent of them. Knowing what triggers warring it is not comprehensible nor justified on any scale to reason and make war anymore. How could a macho culture be changed, which warring clearly reflect, and be altered to be less hostile? Number of ongoing wars and wars fought is mind-blowing. The amount of money spent to kill seems to be secondary issue. For warring the money is found, billions of it. Effects of battles to those who have battled and to those who live within battle fields are no doubt crucial and long-lasting. It probably can be said no one leaves a war zone unhurt. Those effects last decades and do not remain within one generation. In the US scars of the World War 2 and Vietnam War are in the process of healing. Many veterans of war have ended homeless being unable to work and support themselves. Side effects like alcoholism, depression, suicides, post-traumatic stress disorder do not heal themselves in time. Symptoms affect not only the individual but the whole community. War does not end to declaration of peace. It continues in the minds of people, in movies, stories, cities, landscapes and in history books. Desperate acts and useless in every way, not to mention far from peaceful life on Earth.

Ways of facing problems, problems which make politics seem messy and criminal. Benefiting from politics to make war and profit, dynamics of everyday life, diplomacy, hierarchy and protocol, means how to build an equal society are always beyond sufficient and quick to be done. There are always ways to do things better. Then we have to choose by whose better we want to live, for whom we live and work. Who would want to compromise? Who should? Wrong doings and hurting to solve something have taken larger than life proportions and scale in a way that has done quite the opposite than solved anything. Latest atrocities would be wars in Afghanistan and Iraq both of which have gone bonkers, lamely put, and measured by

any scale and seen on any graph and dimension. Both wars have been horrible disasters for both Afghanistan and Iraq, but also for the US. What are the worldwide effects of such large scale attacks? Despair is raising its head in front of these never-ending situations. The war crimes done for which no one is charged with. War crimes firstly the US having attacked an independent country to find terrorists and weapons, which were not found. The biggest terrorist so far and by far is the United States of America itself. Especially during the last decades of the twentieth century and beginning of this twenty first. Bill fallen on the lap of citizens of America is estimated to rise up till 6 trillion dollars and lives lost hundreds of thousands mostly civilians (this number includes casualties also in Pakistan). [7.]

Probable opinion of everybody is that war haven't been worth it. War worth fighting for, what an absurdity Sadly those situations are ongoing even though the US is not bombing anymore, but trying to preserve livable circumstances for civilians. All this because the US was attack 2001 in New York. Quest for weapons of mass destruction failed. Two bad guys Osama bin Laden and Saddam Hussein were caught and executed. One of them was not even put to trial, which making democratic justice happen would be demanded. That much for democracy and peacemaking. Revenge, brutality and paranoia being leading political agendas and ideologies. How to even calculate losses of these wars or make Afghanistan and Iraq peaceful societies again. Losses go over any estimations. Cost of war is always far reaching, emotional and mental hurt is difficult to cure. Not to mention memories.

Who becomes a victim? Is there pattern in dynamics of behavior and what is qualified as weakness? People kill and slaughter each other at war repeatedly.

It is bold to say a killer is a victim, but this is the case. Bullies and killers are the most hurt people, power and aggression working as shields replacing empathy lacking. Driven by their hurt, trauma, history and lack. Mostly lack of love and caring (this my theory). Desires which drive for warring. When facing people who have done bad things to other people, how these people are faced and what is bad enough? How does one look at someone who has killed? Have they done something you would not do? Who judges the bad and wrong? Do we pretend we are not affected by hurt, hurt against us and others? Do we laugh at hurt? To harden ourselves to manage as it seems many do, is a survival shield. It is humiliating to admit hurt and pain, but when you

do it opens up a new person. If I say we are all victims of mass manipulation of what is right and wrong by what is taught to us, told to us repeatedly. Gender is manipulation, power is manipulation and truth should be found, truths, lies and multiple realities. It can be difficult to walk one's own path. Group pressure is a strong manipulator and guider of people. It is not easy to dare to do differently and follow truth of one's own. Responses can be immediate and very often negative. In society where I have grown good feedback was an unfamiliar term and I was to fight like a soldier to survive. [8.][9.][10.]

1.<http://feedingamerica.org/hunger-facts/hunger-and-poverty-statistics.aspx> 18.11.2013

2.<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Poverty> 18.11.2013

3.<http://shadowsoftenderfury.wordpress.com/2013/08/29/theres-something-about-the-nineteenth-century/>

4.http://www.theguardian.com/commentisfree/2013/nov/01/how-economic-growth-has-become-anti-life?CMP=tw_t_gu

5 http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Winter_War 19.11.2013

6.<http://www.jadaliyya.com/pages/index/14063/the-moral-ambiguity-of-united-states-aid-to-egypt> 29.11.2013 by Frida Alim dynamics and schemes of the US and Egypt dealing with arms deals and contracts, concerns and debate over development of democracy in light of unjust spending on arms by military and US meddling internal affairs in Egypt.

7.http://www.thecrimson.com/article/2013/4/5/report_cost_of_war/weiss.net/2013/04/democracy-afghanistan-pakistan.html<http://mondoweiss.net/2013/04/democracy-29.11.2013>

8.<http://english.alarabiya.net/en/business/energy/2013/10/24/Iraq-sees-hefty-return-to-oil-growth-in-2014.html> 29.11.2013

9.http://www.theguardian.com/social-enterprise-network/2013/oct/24/canadian-social-stock-exchange?CMP=tw_t_fd 29.11.2013

10.<http://www.rollingstone.com/feature/a-team-killings-afghanistan-special-forces> 29.11.2013

11.<http://www.rollingstone.com/feature/a-team-killings-afghanistan-special-forces#ixzz2JuNTE6jx> by Matthieu Aikins November 6th 2013 story telling in detail what goes on in Afghanistan after US attack and war

(Of course they knew what was happening)

8. To set oneself on fire - Emotions in making revolution.

Why do we cry?

The notorious one, man with a gun. I should be scared? But I am. I am emotional, emotionally terrified. All the time. It takes a lot of energy to fear and be scared. To be in a state of constant scare. How emotional gansta rappers are? What kind of messages and emotions do they pass on? Real niggers don't die. Dr.Dre Who is the man with a master plan. Nigger with a gun. Frightening image of someone with a gun, an everyday image for very many. He raps about AK-47 ready to pop, in the song by famous gansta rapper Dr.Dre with Snoop Dogg. Maybe it is irony, a political wake-up call for help, maybe it is their daily routine to live with arms. There is serious demand on justice and solving social issues as crime, poverty, lack of education, powerlessness, hate, misogyny and lack of future prospects in numerous countries not just in the US, but also here in Finland. Ways to get rich or die trying, another phrase of a rapper. Crime and rap-music mix reality wrapped in golden chains, guns and cars, chasing women like cattle. Women in the position of animals and objects and women also like to place themselves into that pornographic inferior position continuously. Why? What is the need and meaning there? Reality in full in this picture in the US and all around as it spreads. It is an image where people are gunned down like society was a warzone, that is how it looks here and there. America is at war constantly, the world is at war, because wars don't end to declaring peace to halting the killing call. Wars tend to continue in people as long as they and their children live. Isn't it quite a picture of the modern world and America. Scared and more scared people all over. Declarations in the news. It is a daily repertoire, a way to rule and make justice of some kind. It is a world full of nations of rulers and slaves. That is what it, world of rulers wants to do with the rest of us. US is a mass murderer, terrorist state carrying God's weapons used by God given permission to protect a way of life that needs constant protection knowingly like bodily functions, definitely knowingly rationally and consciously simultaneously. Conscious need to be good via being bad, because there is no other alternative to make selfish good and it is good to dictate the rules how to be good, so they (Americans) don't have to use force in a bad way. Bearing it as a warning that there are enemies self-evidently. World is being warned and under threats of all kinds. Is it the best way to live be defensive, construct from fear. Not just protect the old traditional way of life that needs to be protected with arms, but honor and continuity as well.

It is entertainment.

"YOU CRAZY SON OF? A BITCH! FUCKIN' SON OF A BITCH, YOU! I'LL KILL YOU! I'LL
KILL YOU! I'LL KILL YOU! I'LL KILL YOU! I'LL KILL YOU! I'LL F***ING KILL YOU!,
CRAZY SON OF A BITCH, I'LL KILL YOU! ... (BANG!) AHHH! AAAHHHH!... " TAXI
DRIVER 1976 BY MARTIN SCORCESE QUOTED IN A SONG CALLED BADGE BY
PANTERA.

It is one kind of revolution to personally try achieve and make a difference on your own. He sees things are not right riding around in the night, a loner. Something has to be done and he takes his gun. Deciding there are things that should be changed, knowing which are the things that are wrong, why they are wrong, know how they can be changed and acts upon them. To have a personal crusade, personal vendetta and a killing. They tend to end up hurting more than doing any good to anybody. Crusades leading to destruction, where hero thinks he is a hero by doing his journey and accomplishing his task in a way he has chosen and seen best. What makes him think violence is the answer? What makes a person want to own a gun in a city? Is it his hobby, is he under threat? There is a deep wound and bone is showing. Bad shape of things, what do we make of them - make it even worse because we hurt, still we do other than scream, write, paint in a nonviolent way solving. We pass the hurt forward. Inside of people's heads form noisy ache of hearts and souls and of other organs. It is strange how lost people are with their emotions with their ache. They are dictated by it. With their rare prizes of power, to whom should these odd chemical reactions be given.

8.1 Fury and rage

Frantic is a good word to use in context of revolution. To believe in possibility of change to the extent of no alternatives than to find something better and revolution becomes a religion. Religion is emotional institution, faith in the unseen more powerful. To breath revolution. It is a beat and intoxicating. Faith is there to heal and take the pain away as a possibility of good and something good is on its way. A raging emotional desire to act on behalf of oneself and others. Faith sounding maybe a bit weird on any scene of revolution. Revolution somehow is seen as anti-religious and very possibly falsely so. It is a very religious movement as an institution of itself and as a monument, and it is

important to know who and what to worship. And maybe decide that worshipping is out of order altogether. Spontaneous expressions of anger can be explosive and the most honest responses to a never-ending kind of situation where reason seem to have gone missing, nothing is changing or if there is a change it is for the worse. Anger, hate and rage show their faces and prove to be needed and justified.

Emotions go up and down daily and we learn to control our emotions from early on. We are told what not to do in public, how not to act when angry. It is essential part of growing up into civilized society, become member of it to learn to deal with emotions in a certain way. Learned channeled creative human forces make things happen in good and bad. When enraged hands begin to shake, to sit still is difficult, pulse takes a rapid speed up, blood pressure rises, body sweats and heavy breathing makes one feel like an animal is on the run. What kind of part do hate and rage play in the games of finding place, making groups of people, moulding our social structures and places of belonging and living and being who we are and how we are. Why are negative feelings the most powerful forces causing society to act, get alarmed, making people to act against society or themselves. Hurt motivates, piles up, triggers violence, blinds. Hurt cannot be avoided. Violence is a daily act, mental and physical, verbal and pictorial. What makes those emotions in us so powerful? It is like we are nothing but chemistry and nerves. Why is pain important in this picture? Negative feelings are with us for a reason, they are not to be suppressed but faced. They pile up when not let out and dealt with. To deal with emotions means feelings have to be talked about either with the person who causes those emotions or with someone who can listen and respond. It is a pattern that repeats, again. We feel and think about those inner turmoils which we all have and we connect by talking about them. This is an important phase how we consider our feelings and what do we think/make of them? Appreciation of feelings is to study them. To measure the amount of feelings, compare them and guess what others are feeling or should be feeling.

Then we talk about our feelings to someone who we can trust and who is interested in how one feels and thinks. It is a relief to be able to speak of emotions, which is not simple issue. Emotions begin to evolve and thoughts make progress in that process of being and becoming a human being. Life is a constant process of evolving and changing on emotional level, idea level and in action. Nature in us, chemistry working in us making us work in a manner that can be intolerable. What makes crying intolerable and a sign of weakness?

What would I cry for? Sometimes for nothing, sometimes for mental hurt, injustice, sometimes I just feel horribly sad over things I cannot do anything about, over helplessness. Global hurt makes me weep. How much does weeping help? To a point. It is to let out pain in form of tears and making sounds of sorrow. But to cry is something to do privately. To sob in my solitude. Shine in public. I do care you know.

8.2 It's a crazy world we live in.

To stand accused is what happens to us daily. We are blamed to have caused global warming, having fallen into apathy, joblessness, indifference and all is fault of ours. To lose taste of what you are eating, watching, drinking, touching, breathing and thinking. Why think, what does it matter what one thinks? How do you know what to think exactly everything is so complex. How to tell articulately what one is thinking when all is a mess. I must be able to present myself, present myself over and over and be present. When life is a mess and blur, a depressed mode and illness, frustration, fog making one disabled and a lost individual, isolated unable to focus. Lose interest in doing anything, to vote, to act, to stand up. And they ask why! Is society to prohibit personality, deny identity, forget where one comes from and have loath against origin, hide color, hide in color, hide in fashion, or just hide, because to be different can be reason to get isolated from and in a group. What about gender. Am I of gender? I belong? And is there class to belong, to trial since I am put in one kind of a trial for what I am, accused. How can one not become crazy? Explosions happen when there is too much injustice which cannot be escaped and cultural restriction, individual bans and rules on how to live, subordination. Whenever there is a change there is a reaction to the change. There is nothing but change. Get use to it and don't. You can still decide. You are the boss of your life. We sell, you buy. You name it we have got it. Lies. Why live a lie? Throwing it in, sentences, ideas, thoughts, anything, towel, sweat, is there blood, is it personal to speak the truth? Absolutely.

Hegemony, creativity, complexity, power of unity holding us together or divided. We live to be together or apart, is there something in the middle. Indifference is to separate. We in concepts made of concrete, concrete too far to grab or just efforts to understand how mass of people function and form units, societies and structures. Pattern is a good word here, security pattern, safe havens, nests, restricted areas, guns to protect. How do we

form ourselves with others in doing and making. Do our collective movements function well, does our collective mind have mutual understanding, empathy towards others. Does kindness make society work, is kindness our ruling force? It has to be. Emotions having leading part in sculpting society by the minute, by every person, by every act which is felt. Emotions having strong part when access is restricted, thinking is forbidden, which is all the time depending on current culture. We like to prize the idea of freedom, but we hold together in captivity. Holding one piece of me in this complex unity of pieces of me.

A culture of almost complete restriction of feelings sounds unrealistic. It is difficult to imagine us without emotions. They are on our faces, movements, clothes, ways of walking. In there, in us, within whatever we do there are piles and forms of feelings, layers of them, like vegetation, but there is an illness-like inability to give them, of wanting to express them to that person near, how could it happen. A compassionate closeness can spook people away. One must be careful. Don't get too close, don't hug a stranger, don't stare too long. Yes, to be touched by a stranger in anywhere can be irritating. An unknown man comes and rubs your back in a bar while talking and staring at your breasts is more than unpleasant.

It is what we should be able to do if there is a normal thinking caring person in question, give emotions, share them and restrict ourselves from giving them in a hateful, diminishing sexist way. So how to show interest and caring and how to be angry? Should it be even analysed and calculated? Depends what one is interested in and how one sees other people, what are they to you. Interest in a person can be different than interest only in having sex with that person.

Sexism is always present. Some people notice it because they face sexism often. It is some kind of a norm and to a point accepted. Silence is accepting. When no one acts against sexist behavior nothing happens to the problem. For some people sexism is a way to show feelings. They probably don't know any other way to show feelings they have. They are afraid to act in different way, it would require actually wanting to know the other person. Is there change emerging? Incapability of showing emotions especially negative ones make us ill in the end. I conclude negativity is important as well. Clever ways of showing emotions.. end. Begin and end. Awkward emotionally empty environment of people struggling to survive with their lack and incapacibilities leaving people around

struggling with incapability, incapacities and thinking it is my fault that these people around are struggling and creating chaos. Why we place blame so eagerly? It sounds good for someone else to have blame, no negativity there, no irony there. Negativity and horrible sadness, horrible comparison, competition, attack and defense. Hurt can be drunk down and laughed over, it does not go away. One does not have to face one's bullshit since everything is fine.

Effective is an act which is about shame, shaming to show how putting someone down in humiliation is amusing and fun for some. The talk people share behind each other's backs and reasons for it, patterns of relations because of what has been said. To show contradictions and hollow ground beneath all beautiful and well-meaning talk. What kind of emotional order of desires is at hand? Delicious. Problems begin with something to gain and with the ways of wanting stardom and success badly. Choosing one's path is to know why one is doing what one is doing and to whom. Interesting is the extent of passion of doing when you begin and what happens to it, how it evolves, your passion. Can you hold on to the thrill and charm of naive enthusiasm?

All of us and what do we do under monitoring eyes, under suspicion. Do we ask why there is so much suspicion? Looking up to parents, teachers, journalists, leaders who talk to us and pass us by, controlled decisions, carefully chosen words, because all cannot be said aloud. Censorship which happens because we need to hide, we cannot stay bare, we cannot be honestly inadequate, because we cannot show weakness. What is declared to be good stays that way, maybe slowly changing to something else. Decisions must be made to move forward, decisions on how to live. Then it can be seen what was a good decision or what was not. To make humanity is to act upon. We are not us if we are not active. It should be clear that to be born human one has rights as human should. We manifest humanity and we make it with errors and in perfection. Criteria and important characteristics of activity, qualities and possibility to evolve through making. Learning from doing, seeing, hearing, via mistakes, stories, teachings, burning a finger, telling that sexist to go fuck himself. Basic attribute to thrive is learning through curiosity, encouraged to be curious. It can be interest in other peoples' businesses, it can be innocent interest in the world, to the worlds outside and inside, interest that can be a selfless need to find out and understand how the world works. Through this find out how we work and how I work. How are we part of and have come to be inventive humans. There is always something, to say there is nothing is inability to see what one can do

with little. How small is insignificant? When we look at physics such as insignificant does not exist. How does my consciousness construct itself or is it an it, because it is me. What is my consciousness, my brain, my thoughts, my ideas, my nerves, what begins to puzzle me and why? What makes a self. What is mine, what is common and how do they mix and get to create new.

Abolishing blind spot, which is the place in the eye one cannot see with. How do you abolish something you cannot see? How do you wipe it away which is invisible? When it could be your whole world, or half of it or the most important thing you fail to see and acknowledge?

Abolishing skin, sex(oh), gender, age, appearance, what things there are to demolish and why? Things unwanted to be demolished and how? How do you become to value something? How do you find value of your own? Abolishing the multitude of races means there is only one human race with numerous ethnical backgrounds and with zillion differences. Human being is made of differences. So what there is to abolish is the very issue, walls inside your mind.

8.3 Headache.

Denying and hiding won't make what we feel go away. Appreciation of life consists of constant learning, change, dealing with emotions. It is a truth, appreciation and life, wisdom of life often made flat. To trivialize wisdom has its reasons. But we have different views on what is wise.

To turn down aims for equality is to keep up dude-philosophy or dude-principles, tough guy ideology, where women have to be dudes, culture women should live by, women nostrified as women, meaning adopted perfectly as objects and tools, harshness as shield and open rejection towards empathy and what is really feminine. To be a man is a guide for everyone. Don't cry in a bus, don't carry an emotional gun, everyone can see your twisted red face. Kindness is girls' stuff and boys don't cry. It is good to survive on your own, called making it, minding your own business, supporting oneself, standing like a soldier. Better if nobody cries, so we don't have to go through difficult negative emotions, fall apart in front of someone. We don't have to face difficult issues mostly concerning human relations and misery which equal mess, wrong doings and chaos, shame, ever continuing

emotional and physical chaos. What is sickness, what is a sick society, a society made by sick people?

Process of trying to change the unchangeable, an entity unwilling to change is a violent situation. Perfection thinks there is nothing to change. For those in the middle it is a perfect place, for them there is nothing to be changed. Measures and means to put down those who dare vary from humiliation to silence. It is a pattern of those who have something to gain in a system they are in and it is serving to them. Closed systems are very sensitive and touchy. They get contaminated. Taking care of image and walls around is more important than what is actually being said and done morally. It is like floating on waves of acceptance of friends that share your world and views in thinking what is the ultimate right and truth. It is a strange way of living which to my understanding seeks comfortable pleasurable tower for few.

In this kind of small talk anything that is somehow out of the ordinary is a bullet. In this kind of world making a controversy is fairly easy, but how to make it last, the disastrous effect of shredding something comfortable to pieces, pushing buttons, the right and wrong ones, fears of people in such a world and what is expected of people entering that world.

Is it too obvious what is mainstream. It is popular, popularity, liked, listened, watched, enjoyed, consumed, used, available, everywhere, inescapable. Is marginal opposite to most of that or all of that, and what kind of people follow, what kind of talk is born, inspiration perhaps. Labelling, putting people into groups, it has a role. Distinct part in individualizing us, to be one but not, identities of ours fight against collectiveness and not, we wanting to be part of the fun active buzz as strong individuals as parts of community, but how long. Quite a contradiction, to be one. Are categories of taste so obvious that they exist no matter what, they exist because people like different things, or do we categorize to taste, to make the distinction more obvious, to tell what we are and what we are not, gaps and barriers to block, what do they open? Borders are there between professions, origins, classes, genders, generations, nationalities, clothes. There are nothing but definitions and groups of people, lines in between them in order

to be safe, accepted and be part of to have an identity, avoiding loneliness and boredom. You have to belong. We are herds of people suspicious of each other sniffing the air and feeling the atmosphere. What is going to happen? How much does class dictate taste? How much does it rule what people find interesting and why and what do they begin to do in their lives? It take determination like no other. Yes there are walls to go through. Generations pouring prejudices and beliefs upon the next ones, to their kids, but of course they do. Working class and low self-esteem are familiarly close and alive together, feeding each other tradition. Everyone does what they think is right thing to do. How do they find the right thing/things to do and say and why stick to that negative unencouragement? How do people become to think like they do? Where is the change in this circle of life/lives? It is too damn slow moderation of society if what we are taught by past generations only.

8.4 Change is the only absolute.

Is there new, new in what way? Or change for all that matter? Power of a protest singer, rapper when he/she is telling a story. Misery and injustice passed forward in forms of tales for listener to either sympathize, understand that they are not alone. It is a long tradition of passing information on of what happens in the world. Folksingers, troubadours tell stories and entertain, what happens when political message enters that stage? How political can a singer get? Living the internet time messages spread fast and net is full of phenomenons of entertainment, people who seek fame. Same channel work well in spreading political points of views and music still works wonders when a good beat, interesting lyrics and stories make a match. Could it be that political music as everything is political makes the best effects what comes to making social change, reaching and waking people. I do not think it is just idealism. It takes an idealist to make politics, to begin with politics, still you don't have to be politician to do politics. Every personal act becomes to have an impact on the environment and people in it. To act requires decision-making, making a choice, witnessing, telling, understanding. It requires an idea, plan, means to do it, will to do it, imagining, looking ahead, conversation, debating, asking, questioning, evaluating and feeling. Politics is people deciding, compromising, dealing with common and mutual issues that concern everyday life of every person. Politicians make the laws which citizens obey. Citizens choose politicians by voting. These simple sounding tasks and basic functions of a state are results of austere battles and

numerous wars.

Democracy and respect for human rights still is not self-evident and in some countries change for better is tiresomely slow, agonizingly and horribly. Therefore it would be important to understand the meaning and significance of politics. Now situation is rather worrying on many levels, it seems to be a fact that power corrupts and for some people politics is a competitive game, feather in a hat. For one politicians are players or seen as players who make tactical politics to benefit causes of their own. Lack of trust could be seen as a major problem. Hasn't it always been so power over people is always violent. Politics to correct unsatisfying situation, given promises, knowing your place, knowing your rights, demanding your rights, fighting for them. There is something to gain and something to lose. What are the things worth gaining? This is one issue to the point when looking at respecting and respect is gained, certain kind of respect. You can get respect by scaring people. That is an old fashioned male model type of gaining admiration by violence, scaring and diminishing the other. It has got to do with physical power and size more than anything else. It could be called education if there was a lesson.[1.][2.]

Emotional reactions can be surprising. If they don't hit us, surprise and put us out of balance what else is there. Why is that we need our emotions for? They are suppose to guide us, it is task of emotions to shake us. How do we know to which things we can laugh at and to which not? How do we get to be compassionate? Ultimate question is how are we?

Emotional is female, emotional is forbidden, there is no honor in emotion, it is hidden burst beneath until you cannot hide anymore or they turn against you. They. Who is them? Who are you against? Is is someone faceless? Narcissism, egotism, self-loath, self-destruction, fetishism, masochism, pleasing to a limit until you cannot anymore hide and take it until you cannot stand it anymore. It is interesting how revolutions start, how they are followed all over the world. They bring empathy. How will it end up and when will it end and does revolutionist movement trigger snowball-like movement around, cumulating effects of one nation rising up.

To set oneself on fire. Revolution is about death. About dying which have happened unjustly and too many times, so it must stop. Revolution is about sacrifice. Of having been afraid so long one begins to be fearless. Death is whether there is a revolution or not, so the choice is clear.

If I die it's for my country. Only a revolution can be that immense a thing; it can be worth more to you than your life itself. Emotionality is the question in matters of life and death which revolution often is. As in his article Evert Cilliers aka Adam Ash writes about the situation in Egypt in 2011 which has been boiling for years. Oppression, hatred, torture, unemployment, poverty, corruption, military having much to say in politics of the country – it is again a long list of utter horridness brought upon the ordinary people and they do not tolerate it anymore. Mubarak stealing wealth of the state, billions of money which should have been used for the welfare of the people, army buying artillery with billions from the US. It is angering even for me even though I am following what happens from far away. The injustice done daily year after year and reported in the news year after year is incredibly frustrating to witness. Millions of people witness this crookedness of politicians and businessmen without able to do much about it. I am outraged, I pour it on social media, on my website, in my art, in this thesis. Moral outrage, discussion and following of what happens in the world. I guess it is the least I can do to write about it. About my moral outrage, morals in general. To understand morals of people and why they act the way they do. Motives behind one person and behind millions can they be the same? Can revolution unite millions of people to have the same motive: to make world better. Could millions of people be together compassionate and selfless to the extent of giving that much of themselves to make such world wide revolution happen, a conscious revolution of kindness, when it seems impossible for reasonable people anywhere for whom facts are clear of how to make a nation and its people prosperous? It seems almost impossible to have a country which would be dedicated in serving its people and their welfare. To have a country which would dedicate its existence in removing poverty, be dedicated to educate people and make peace. [3.][4.]

According to study by Jonathan Mercer of University of Washington concepts nationalism, trust, justice and credibility when stripped out of emotion appear unrecognizable. This is very clear. Concepts such as trust and justice work in building nations self-evidently and become parts of our identities(more or less) for us to form groups of power. To have trust is to build a nation and make politics. Politics is where people should be trusted, but over and over this trust is failed. In keeping nations together there is a certain amount of pride, patriotism, nationalism, love for the country and its people. Mere emotion. Nationalism nor patriotism do not tend to show as the

most rational of ideologies. They follow feeling. We are like this and we like us as we are. We want to protect ourselves to stay as we are. We can continue to being afraid of change, immigrants, strangers, oddities, settling for traditions and wanting to stick with people of your kind. Reason does not have much to do with all this. Most sensible thing for people to do in order to evolve is to expose oneself to new things, new ideas, all kinds of people. Surprise is of course how people who think are very clever can be so narrow-minded. This happens within universities as in working class circles. Isolation is not out of order. It is a norm.

How to appeal to emotions of public is to talk about welfare of children, elderly, sons and daughters who work and suffer to make a living. We must fight for them, for all of us, for better world. Everyone is important. How much such talk appeals I'm not sure. There has to be something personally experienced, personally felt. Revolution rises from the negative to find the positive in people as a group. Revolutions are mass events. Mastering masses is tricky, emotionally uncontrollable.

- 1.<http://www.opendemocracy.net/openglobalrights/jean-h-quataert/making-womens-rights-human-rights> by JEAN H. QUATAERT 31.10.2013 How women's rights became part of the international human rights movement
- 2.http://www.surjournal.org/eng/conteudos/getArtigo17.php?artigo=17,artigo_05.htm 31.10.2013 Challenges faced by Institutions in South Africa in Ensuring that Growth Leads to Better Living Standards, questions on how financial growth benefits all and does it by SERGES ALAIN DJOYOU KAMGA and SIYAMBONGA HELEBA
- 3.<http://www.3quarksdaily.com/3quarksdaily/2011/02/the-six-emotions-of-revolution-what-egyptians-are-feeling-now.html> 31.10.2013 by Evert Cilliers aka Adam Ash The six emotions of revolution; what Egyptians are feeling right now (2011)
- 4.<http://unu.edu/publications/articles/the-role-of-emotions-in-politics.html> 31.10.2013 (published 2011•04•12) written by Ainius Lašas, bringing emotions in understanding revolutions

9. Name revolution, name revolutionist, name your enemy, name what you fight for

9.1 Bang!

[Son of a terrorist whore, daughter of a whore, what a whore, you filthy whoring bitch, idiot!]. Calling names, naming, giving a 'title' and position to a person, to define someone by verbal hurt to state power over, for those who are listening and to the subject himself/herself, disgracing sex, gender, tradition, family, ethnic background, country as a whole, what else is new. Placing countries in line and people, comparing, competing. What will come of this type of talk, of this competition and ill? Learning prejudice via how adults talk, who they hate and not(and to know why?), how they act, watch and move, power of examples. How to show emotions or do we have other than the negative ones to give. To have emotion other than negative to show, what a challenge, but yes anger can be shown, expressed everyday, but can you be clever when angry. What kind of power do given names entail and what kind of place naming gives in society, unhealed scars, contempt and memories. What it is meant to do is beat someone down on the ladder of dignity to worthlessness. Do names hold secrets, truths or plain violence, they hold a lot of things. Shaming, pointing a finger. How is a person put to shame suppose to feel and continue living, after maybe years of listening to, being told what one is by people distant and close. To take one's place in society. Is it taken or given? Or to define social place, what is it. More or less it is about work, money, survival, sex and gender. What about people, relations between people, what happens. Social place is a place of happening. We become through and via making and connecting, making nets, platforms to give, make and get. Placing us, we are interactive with our environment, we place ourselves, sometimes, very often we are placed. I need the definition to understand the mess of people which lies in places and positions. Mess in them, creations by them, by that inner messiness, to understand mess of ourselves.

System does not work for all of its people and it makes talk.

coup d'etat avec fantasma coup, putsch, overthrow, sudden deposition of a government, militant warlike action that necessarily has got nothing to do with freedom nor democracy. Introduction to speeches in multiple languages, libertad por la pueblo, vapaus kansalle, frihet, freiheit, freedom systeemi on mätä -system is rotten to the core, system is system. Talk about society as a made system that does not function. Inefficient, corrupt, does not listen or reflect the real needs of people.

To give name to an turmoiling event, describing characteristics of what happens, is seen and heard as mass, what kind event, who are and were involved, to remember and choose a side or neutrally observe and analyze. A tune and tone to recognize those who are on the same side and who against. Who dared to stand up. To call them revolutionists, friends, comrades, soldiers, rebels, criminals, rascals, martyrs, traitors, Marxists, Socialists, Capitalists, oligarchs, oppressors, tyrants. Distant Marxism, distant revolution historically, geographically, ideologically and Marx is a faraway statue, a thinker, someone who triggered mental and physical change, danger to rulers. Politically, socially and culturally it seems impossible to think our world now without Karl Marx and his contribution. He did not write Communist Manifesto on his own nor wasn't the only one figuring out how to make a cultural and social lasting revolution, how to make equality happen. As amazing as it sounds and is and as much loath Communism and anything related to Marxism has had, because of ideas of Marx, Engels, Bakunin, Luxemburg etc., Socialism still works its way, finds new followers and is still making strong opposition within and outside capitalist and political institutions. Historical almost relic picture, that Communism, those communists, but living concepts and ideologies kept alive systematically because there is always need to survive and there is need for strong rebellion still. Needless to ask why. Do ideologies such as Marxism and Communism have something to contribute and to give to our contemporary time other than division between workers and rulers of finance world and politics? Something which is lacking as always is empathy and compassion, still. What could there be that is universal and timeless? There is a strong tendency in most rebellions and revolutions to be connected to labour movements, to Communism, Marxism, Socialism, unions and have had to do with making conditions of living and working better. To remove oppression and slavery has been agenda number one. It is due to capitalism and those in power how ideologies of the 'weak' are publicly spoken of. How those who have demanded rights to people via ideological movements have been seen in public eye and treated. Sadly list of fighting is long as is black listing. To say something is Marxist is to curse, still. Communism has been used to gain power in ways that do not stand light of day. I would claim it is not fault of Communism itself or Marx. Curse Communism in a way that Marxist ideas are those which drag us down and prevent society from developing or hypnotize masses to act violently towards good bourgeois people. Prevent capitalists from exploiting and abusing is the main cause and plainly put reason for labour fight, for everybody to

get their fair share. How is that bad? What is bad in stopping ill from happening to workers? What is bad in being fair and getting what is rightfully yours? Is that what is bad about it, sharing? Capitalism can be good and it has been. Probably welfare would not be without capitalist ways of making wealth. It can serve good for all mankind if it is used in democratic and honest way. There is always a side to making money: how honest can it be and how money making is regulated plays important part. How does morals work in this picture and how does a person's morals develop within this system of ours? How much morals is due to in what kind of culture one grows up?

9.2 Business as usual?

Is Capitalism as we know it destroying us? Economy is vital basis within where nations and people function. It has a role of making and giving value. How economy and markets work very much tell in what kind of a world we live in. Should markets be less open or more free is a nonstop argument. Most people seek to become rich meaning people want to possess more than is necessary, Common desire is to maintain sustainable standard of living and be able to consume. Consuming is a plan of living and way to live and some think that way should be protected. If there is an economical recession on its way people like to stop using money as usual. It is common news to tell how consumers behave. How much Christmas sales have made yearly and what are expectations of the markets. When does Christmas clearance begin and so forth. Is this fault of Capitalism itself? What does Capitalism do when we use our money? Buying is a big part of living. To have money is almost synonym to living since most everything has a price and we are depended on food supply, transportation, housing, clothing, entertainment and we work to get all this for us and for our family. It is easy to blame good old Capitalism. It is common accusation of Anti-Capitalists to want to abolish our current economic system altogether. That would mean a drastic altering of way of life for which few would be ready. Anti-Capitalists claim capitalists exploit workers and consumers for few to make huge profits. Anti-Capitalism could be called Anti-Profitism thinking money, private ownership and financial exchange are root of all evil. Laws to regulate and not the economy which serve the wealthy. Anti-Capitalists ground their claims on facts that economy practiced now leaves most of the people in the world standing outside the fancy restaurant. How can economy and money itself be accused of functioning poorly and would any other economical system work any better? It is vital to question businessmen and their ethics. It is

compulsory! To actually comprehend economy takes many sides to consider and details to know. It is a complex tool of interaction, laws of living and gaining. At the moment it seems more vulnerable and we on the mercy of greedy merchants. It is no wonder Capitalism as a whole raises infuriated actions and emotions. We are bound to it, like it or not, bound to money, banks and power relations. To become more self-contained would be sustainable way to see the problem of economy and how to survive it. Capitalism is economic system based on private ownership of the means of production and capital of goods, and the production of services and goods for profit in a market economy. In industrialized world Capitalism is dominating economic system and it does not go without criticism for it being unstable and unreliable which many drastic downfalls prove. To make a striving economy business needs to be regulated. Capitalist system can be centrally planned meaning decisions regarding production and investment are embodied by a plan formulated by a central authority and one way of doing business is to have it unplanned, uncontrolled. Controlled economy is practiced in Soviet style states. Socialist market economy which for example People's Republic of China has and is based on state-owned enterprises and an open market-economy [1.] Great Britain has history of strong class system which still holds on leaving people in the bottom poor. There is culture of calling things and people Marxist as a sign of traitorous critical behaviour, those who act against financial abuse. It is interesting what Marxism has become to mean and how delusional culture of calling and naming in the name of power and fear is. Culture of putting down and dragging into dirt which also is something very British. Which is dirt and which is something higher is due to wealth, position, profit, class and gender. It has got to do with creating public opinion to make public have fear and believe in what those in power say. Directing and manipulating the opinion of the most, who are not interested or educated but listen, there is general opinion which leads the crowds. Knowledge concerning political bias and press: what is written, how critical or neutral media can, is able and should be. Skepticism towards media and power elite is understandable and necessary. Suspicion over what is being told is more than a recommendation. There are motives share information, motives other than letting people know, educating, other than practicing freedom of speech and being neutral and open informant. There is no freedom of speech as long as press which is listened to is owned by big money corporations. How much can influence on what we are given? What has survival got to do with all this? How will we survive media and business worlds? How to abolish inequality which goes on and on? Would Marx

have something to contribute for Modern men and women and what would that be? Who is being silenced and is there information that is not shared equally? Marxism shows in strange light in this fight and as marginal almost dangerous. In the light of Neo-Liberal profit-making which has similarities with totalitarianism and Fascism. What kind of knowledge public has on political ideologies and how much knowledge is true? [2.] Alarming is that they, the public, are not interested in politics, especially youth lacks interest and they do not have basic knowledge of how politics is done and how does it effect.

Fossil object the one who has been given place of a glorified subject; A farewell to Le Coup de tête theHothead.

The hothead is Zinedine Zidane a well-known footballer that lost his temper during a game and punched another player on the chest with his head. He got upset for being insulted on the field in the World Cup [3.] He would rather die than apologise, said Zidane 2010. Italian player Marco Materazzi had insulted his mother. Getting upset and dealing with it in different ways is politics, diplomacy and interestingly linked to gender, nationality, traditions and change. Football is know to be emotional game where big money moves. Showing this kind of violent act is part of the show, but for viewers it is real. How angry can one get and how can one show anger in public place or anywhere? To bear insults, hardship, the filth that possibly comes raining over, should we be taught to take it, taught to take it like it is, filth and hate, react to it by giving filth and hate or place and accept aggression as everyday practice and as a test. Hate is demonic and it eats one up therefore it has to be strictly ruled, discussed to get over, but how to punish of hating, because we all feel hate at some point.

What is liberation in the Modern world and is the idea of liberation linked to the idea of Modern? What do we liberate from? New liberal political actions which like to have light of good empowerment upon them and to shine in positivity. What do they, these forces of good and goods want to liberate and how do we feel ourselves liberated or freed under a constant threat? What is hate in Neo-Liberalism, in making winnings after winnings some people lose miserably. What it is to be and make liberal reality in this kind of atmosphere, where liberation happens when one becomes wealthy. It is question of choice and luck. Freedom is not there to be taken. Consuming may make us free for a moment. Luxury around make us feel part of elite. Liberation happens when it is spoken about, liberation reveals itself when we dare to speak up and say no. Beginning of liberation happens when there is freedom

and will to speak up for anyone, for all. When we have knowledge to know what to say, certainty. My question is is freedom in how we act and live? Who has freedom to choose? Media makes it so that speaking up becomes a spectacle which itself says at least act like you know what to say with added emotion. When to call oneself liberal, to take liberty of defining oneself as something is to know who one is, belong to a conceptual frame of a thinking aware individual who has feeling of self-worth, who has been given that feeling and right. One chooses to belong or one is manipulated to belong or one has no choice but to belong or one is entitled to belong. Feeling emotional about social injustices which happen to others, to you, being influenced by what happens anywhere and to what extent injustices in the world impact life anywhere is part of my question. One has to know when it is time to act on behalf of the other. Take liberty to act on behalf of someone is also acting for yourself. To become free happens when one is can stand up and speak up without fear and is able to put one's ego aside.

- 1.https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/China_economy 12.3.2014
- 2.<http://www.newstatesman.com/uk-politics/2009/08/mehdi-hasan-bbc-wing-bias-corporation> 22.10.2013 article by Mehdi Hasan about corporal prejudices against Marxism
- 3.<http://www.dailymail.co.uk/sport/football/article-1254630/ZinedineZidane-say-sorry-Marco-Materazzi-World-Cup-headbutt-France-legend-admits-I-die.html> 26.6.2013

10. riot insanity anger revolution

10.1 A Howl

The feeling of helplessness, thinking one is without means, left out of decision-making. People who make politics seem to be out of reach. Politician being someone that cannot be addressed, confronted easily or at all. Bureaucracy making everyday life difficult. Increasing the feeling of despair and difficulty. Bureaucrats have become shielded and overprotected trophies themselves. Public servants that have interests of their own to protect and gain. Having a status of serving the public without actual effort, will of doing altruistic work for general good, fulfilling purpose of their work and given promises. This is probably the most common sentiment thought about people who have power over people's lives. Helplessness revealing itself confronting, having to deal with the shield of public servants, administration, police, political correctness, conferences, international meetings in where being photographed in convincing situations seems to be the main issue. Publicly solving issues and problems that concern the whole planet. Treaties, contracts, pacts, deals to be reported to the public in a way that is understandable in a common way. Ways that reveal helplessness, feelings of tied hands and mouths shut. Feeling of inability to speak the same language with people on different levels. Communication systems, loudspeakers, clear sentences as demands on banners and walks in demonstrations. To begin, to start, kick off, institute embark. The thrill and the hurting is there. When to begin and how? Do I begin? When am I to make a move? To be, to have clear idea of living in a moment. It is I in question, question of what do I do in my life. For who do I do, what and why. What are my priorities in life, life is full of beginnings of making decisions and choosing. Who I let to interfere my decision-making. Progress in one person wanting something, adding more in the idea of self and a person. Wanting progress, noticing that it is inevitable, constant cultural evolution and how it is dependent on human will, or is it? On what extent and what we want it to be, we as many individuals, wanting.

Heat is a result of motion, stated 1824 French scientist Nicholas Léonard Sadi Carnot (1796-1832). Mechanical theory of heat was first proposed by Robert Boyle 1675, but it took its time to become interest of science and utilized. Carnot's analyses and studies on heat laid the cornerstone of what we know as thermodynamics literally heat movement. As Philip Ball states: discipline of thermodynamics is the

science of change and without change there is nothing to be said [12]. Meaning engines doing our work, the Industrial Revolutions. Constant change through inventions cultural, social, scientific and ideological, to work better, working becoming different, new, changed the ways of working, work as religion or philosophy, more effective, faster, more with less effort and inexpensively. Nowadays without machines we would be disabled, somewhat helpless and paralyzed. Mechanics is addictive and beautiful. Variations of what you can do with engines and motors are limited only to intellect and imagination. Why am I writing about physics of which I don't know much about. It really is out of comfort zone of mine as is mathematics, but I find them both hugely interesting and beautiful, essential areas and important to seek through trying to catch the point where we are now and how have we got here. Hard sciences have had the most definite impact on what we do and how we do, all this. Still those who haven't studied hard sciences which tell us where we stand, must know what to do with this found and given knowledge. We can and are actually quite unaware, especially of how things fundamentally work, how we work. We are living in a world that has more revealed information than ever, what do we do about it is astonishing. Do we want to know or is ignorance bliss? Continuing with thermodynamics which has three laws and according to Philip Ball two of those should be engraved in the mind of everyone who wants to know anything about science. "Energy is never destroyed but only transformed and there are processes that go only one way, which are irreversible." Laws to make way to understand what causes movement, how does matter/material behave, what makes it behave/unbehave the way it does. How does form get made and the sense in any of this called material world. I let Ball continue: it is a complex matter, difficult to understand. "Mathematical theory of change and irreversibility: entropy. Crudely speaking measure of the amount of disorder in a system". We could use these laws to measure humans and their behaviour. Language of physics is so exact it is beautiful in its definition and doubt, that there is always a possibility to be wrong especially in exactness. Another door, another mystery to be wondered and solved. Physics is a good starting point to human psyche, you never know all of it. It is a thrill to have curiosity to explore. Brain will not stop working. To process information sensed and analyze impulses, stimulations, sensations. It is fantastic, frantic, chaotic and yet systematic and ah so complex that it can drive you insane, to think about complexity of a person in complexity of matter and energy+ what has happened before. I am what was before, future looks thrillingly open in now. Not closed, dark or dim. Disorder, measure and system, atomic motion, average

behaviour, swarm of bees, laws to make sense of, probability, singular direction, something done that cannot be undone. Machines producing information as well as goods rule the market which is us, who has got the machines, how intelligent can machines get? What kind of freedom is it to be dependent on them?

10.2 "I am not a number, I am a free man. (someone laughing)
Ahahahahahahaha!!!"

Number six is a central character in the 1960s tv-show Prisoner. "[the Prisoner]hasn't got [his freedom]" as NumberTwo brainwashes him into preferring Russian cigarettes as a means of undermining his identity. Prisoner Number Six also made known by Iron Maiden in their song The Prisoner. The whole idea of the series was to find out why Number Six left his job. He is escaping something, his ultimate fate is not revealed. What job? [1.] "What do you want? Prisoner asks. We want information, information. Who is new number two? Whose side are you on? That would be telling. You won't get it. Who are you? I, I, I, Sir on behalf of us all we thank you" Scifi is taking over. Making a fabel, myth and legend. What would happen if man of secret service would retire. Refusal of excepting his fate, I will not be pushed, told. Spies that knew too much, what their theory is. There are sides but no one understood which side to be on, what sides are there, very strange. When do you plan to escape? Surreal and still based on reality of spy life. I didn't walk out, I resigned. Subject shows great enthusiasm for his work. Man reads the file of Number Six in a ball chair. Why did you walk out? Why is it interesting that he resigned, emphasis is on resignation." He will not be let go. He is haunted, chased. Work as holding information. We are information and we have information. We are targets, subjects, telling what we want by what we watch, read, listen and buy. We are being followed so our needs can be fulfilled. Driving. Go figure, everything is becoming more clear. Is that what they want me to think? Driving a Lotus, Lexus, holding my Samsung, typing my Apple. It was about brainwashing, it is brainwash since birth. Series interestingly cool and flashy, psychodelic dedicated to the escape, resignation of one man, disturbance of this man, torture, intense, dangerous, desperate and lonesome idea of a place called Village that cannot be escaped. Doesn't it sound like lone rider, material someone is up against the evil 'master mind', system, society. Sellable, yes. How many are up for it, actually, to be against the system that uses us to profit from us? What is a situation to escape from, how bad should it have to go? To be against the wall? How much sadism do we take and

sadistic can we be? How sadistic do we want to be and why? To die rather than stay inside, realizing the nightmare of being dictated. Importance of one man and his necessary deed to decide for himself. What was his job that he was numbered to do? Who is his boss and why is he chasing this hero of his own life? Number Six knowing something that makes him hunted. He says, I am not a number, I am a free man, I can do what I want. To which Number One replies with laughter.

Dystopia of future where one man manages to escape from where nobody escapes, a job and running from it, comedic tragedy. To be hunted like an animal is part of the frightening picture. Living accurate fear as we are monitored, dictated, ruled over. Horror film repeatedly becoming reality what we have already faced, what we obviously want, to witness, sadism of every day. Those who dare to step away from the daily routine of ours are a threat. Threat in a way of acting out, taking stand, speaking against those in power, daring to do it, because to that person, there is no other way than stop the madness he encounters. Trust no-one. Human tragedy, contempt, isolation, inequality, hate, anger, anguish, anxiety; to face someone who holds power over. How to react to that? Master mastering what you do, think, eat and how you sleep. Are we already in that kind of situation? Are we mastered? Or have we always been? There is a social order that pushes us to act in social frame. It is called necessity, dependence, living in a exploitative system. System the word is descriptive of its function and meaning. Manufacturing, producing a livable platform. Masters of today, hated for their mastery, invisible ones. Arrogance, cruelty and wealth bind together. Slavery has not ended, escape is almost impossible. Storytelling in movies and in tv-series as a tool in predicting future, warning, and making us believe what might be futuristic reality to happen. Entertaining us with not so distant views into adventurous, dangerous and heroic action. Our lives seem small, far from saving anything, choosing who lives and who dies in movies. In real life only desire is to survive? Always on some multitude, on some level, for it is one most important desire - will to live, stay alive and flourish, but as we do not live alone, we need others to flourish as well for us to flourish. Flourish as being able to feed, clothe, socialize, dance, talk, write, give birth, make love, sleep, work it, it takes a lot to be a happy human being. To avoid the lack of important aspects of living, to find security, balance and happiness, feeling of being a whole person, appreciated as a person which seems often lot to ask. To ask for it or take it, take liberties as worthy person. As nobody telling how to do it, how to progress, you have to decide for yourself. To find happiness

as in finding the perfect place. The difficulty in being me, in understanding myself, oneself and not. I doing with wanting constant illusion of movement making our lives perfect, perfecting. Is it about/because of hormones, our biology, adrenaline, our nature, getting old, sick, living before dying. Feeling of speed, fastness, fulfilment, like the thrill of racing cars, of dreaming of someone else's life, life as perfection and wanting that same thing, grabbing it when seeing the picture, someone by the pool, perfection in warm climate, drink in hand, swimsuit, sunglasses, beautiful landscape endless, pure, also lively night live reachable with it's delights. Luxury of living, an ad. Lust realized, within your reach the same ideal of real life dream. Whose dream is it? Who is dreaming this? Dreams becoming pictures, consumable luxury items, extensions of egos, self and what is self. Aspirations, learnings, jobs, dead-ends.

When I open my eyes is there something I do not want to see? There is despair in the air, in the news, panic of losing, youthful looks to gain and have like possessions to be sold as anything. But why be bothered by these sights of contemporary disaster? There is nothing I can do to change this pain that is so obvious. Misery is not vanishing, it stays the same what ever happens it possibly multiplies as humankind expands. Pain is there to tell us something. Pain has a meaning itself, in it to be a sign. It tells us direction, when to stop, how to react and what to feel. We can adjust to tolerate pain, learn not to fear hurting because it is an everyday issue, learn to live with certain amount of it when we have to, when there is no other alternative than adjust. An unpleasant feeling caused by intense damaging stimuli, such as stubbing a toe, burning a finger, putting alcohol on a cut, and bumping the "funny bone". "Pain is an unpleasant sensory and emotional experience associated with actual or potential tissue damage, or described in terms of such damage." Pain motivates the individual to withdraw from damaging situations, to protect a damaged body part while it heals, and to avoid similar experiences in the future. Most pain resolves promptly once the painful stimulus is removed and the body has healed, but sometimes pain persists despite removal of the stimulus and apparent healing of the body; and sometimes pain arises in the absence of any detectable stimulus, damage or disease. Pain is the most common reason for physician consultation in the United States. It is a major symptom in many medical conditions, and can significantly interfere with a person's quality of life and general functioning.[2.] Psychological factors such as social support, hypnotic suggestion, excitement, or distraction can significantly modulate pain's intensity or unpleasantness. This suggest

we hurt constantly and pain, mental and physical is unavoidable essential part of life like emotional flack, sudden attack. Fundamental idea of feelings guiding life and actions of ours is mindblowing as we consider ourselves as rational. Feelings affecting, sentiments and nuances, relationships, constant emotional variations during a day, letting feelings decide the good, the bad, that there is good in bad. Rules made by people for what is good to do in order to live a so called good life. Machinery of man made rules make pictures that are produced to continue the story of desirabilities, desirables, lust, hunger for something extra, search for perfection that can never be found and we keep on living with our imperfect world as imperfect selfs desiring to become perfect, balancing good and bad trying to understand why we are those things and this, what do we want and how to get it. Maybe talk about revolution is senseless since there is no clear starting point and surely aim for equality is not going to be accomplished in near future. But to talk about revolution is important, it is essential still. The word has captivating strength, meaning of struggle for good is meaning of life itself. To end misery and go on with the neverending battle for human rights is still worth fighting for.

To give birth is a bloody act stating our belonging to nature, stating our dependency on each other. What is proven to be true, human weakness. Confrontation continues, because it is well serving for some, traditional power structures and issues thrive. Life lived and seen through traditions would stay in the Stone Age without defying counteraction, necessity to do things differently and change the ways of thinking. It is important to notice that something that was good roughly 1500 years ago may not be accurate to follow today. Talking about pain and judgment Sharia law is one ancient example executed in Islamist dictatoships today like in Saudi-Arabia. Wikipedia tells it is a legislation, moral code and law of Islam. In the strictest definition it is the infallible law of God. It deals with many topics addressed by secular law like economics, politics and crime as well as sexual intercourse, hygiene, diet, prayer and fasting, so it gives Muslims everyday regulations for good, God loving and fearing obedient life. The reintroduction of Sharia is a longstanding goal for Islamists globally. "The concept of justice embodied in Sharia is different from that of secular Western law. Muslims believe the Sharia law has been revealed by God. In Islam, the laws that govern human affairs are just one facet of a universal set of laws governing nature itself. Violations of Islamic law are offenses against God and nature, including one's own human nature. Crime in Islam is sin. Interesting are the viewpoints of dictating

what is criminal and how crimes are punished. Whatever crime is committed, whatever punishment is prescribed for that crime in this world, one must ultimately answer to God on the Day of Judgment [3.][4.][5.] Revolution needing violence to happen is an issue that raises mixed feelings. It is gloryfying of getting killed in fighting for justice. In Marx's words ghosts of the old revolutions are circulating."The nation feels like the mad Englishman in Bedlam who thinks he is living in the time of the old Pharaohs and daily bewails the hard labor he must perform in the Ethiopian gold mines, immured in this subterranean prison, a pale lamp fastened to his head, the overseer of the slaves behind him with a long whip, and at the exits a confused welter of barbarian war slaves who understand neither the forced laborers nor each other, since they speak no common language. "And all this," sighs the mad Englishman, "is expected of me, a freeborn Briton, in order to make gold for the Pharaohs." "In order to pay the debts of the Bonaparte family," sighs the French nation. The Englishman, so long as he was not in his right mind, could not get rid of his fixed idea of mining gold. The French, so long as they were engaged in revolution, could not get rid of the memory of Napoleon." [6.][7.]

10.3 Disaster, failure, shame, consequences, fears and petty concerns, communality and racing thoughts on natural.

To see an execution just like it was done before and feel the side of good in action. In some countries there are (public or secret) whippings, beheadings, shootings, hangings and stonings. Public corpse, death by guillotine or axe, head falling is a horrifying sight. To see blood, stay safe ourselves and place our anger on someone unknown, distant, someone of whom there is talk, who has done something that has broken a moral code. Something to have an opinion about, "How horrible!" and "I would not have dared". Death penalty is problematic possibility of making wrong judgement is there not to mention the brutality of punishment, it is to answer violence with violence. To be against Humanity, what is lawful, what is unforgivable, what is to scare and be scared, what is to show who has the ultimate power. Death is an arrogant way to solve the problems. What does it solve? Ignorance is holding to traditions and lack of empathy is clear. For some the other does not matter, there is a nonexistence, people that are seen as garbage and are stigmatized. It is the same problematics with economical, political, environmental and ideological distance. They are somewhere there, problems, trash, losers out of reach though it is clear we are all connected and fundamentally equal. Calculated effects on

crowds. Spraying, spying, punishing, threatening. How do people react on a public joke on someone unknown to them. Papers' normal scoop is to trash someone in continuum.

10.4 Sacrifice.

What would natural be for us but birth, intercourse, illnesses, secretions, smells, getting old and dying. There is unlikeable, inconvenient and bestial awkwardness in decay. For a modern human natural is something avoidable, shut out and scary. Much of these natural functions that belong to our existence have been veiled as ugly and perverse. To preserve our dignity, to avoid the strangeness of falling apart, to protect the modern face of eternal-like youth and strength. To let us forget or remember how completely part of nature we are, have been and will be since we all have been conceived, were born and are going to die. We don't want to touch the slime or smell the shit of an any person. It is distant and frightening picture of future, isolation and contempt. Decay is unfamiliar to our youthful healthy body, it happens to someone else now but me, death. Cruel and inevitable, distant. We don't even know how animals get slaughtered for us to eat. We don't know what it is we put into our mouths. The sight disgusts us. Blood and terror. Then there are the questionnaires of what will you probably regret of not having done before you die. Eternity and preserving the illusion of entailing piece of godlike spirit. Sounding something is jailed, chained. We are not forced to escape anything, but it is what we do. Living in compost of comfort and paying our bills. Grounds for naturality, our obvious belonging to nature, our beastly character is connected to nature, we want to place ourselves in the frame of natural, we sell products with cherished idea of pure naturality and beauty, purity and divinity of nature, as we are part of natural continuity which we control and still apart from it. Will of god is in nature which is in use of ours. What happens to us is due to his will, by his hand, him, man the director who does his work through us. God having hands as we are his image, we want to see his image in us, to understand him better, but how do we understand ourselves seems like a puzzle. Nature is at the brink of catastrophe not only by us but because it is the way it works. Constantly managing from falling into chaos and destruction according to chaos theory. It is what happens despite us, we are at mercy of nature which is merciless. It is 'will' of an entity to worship and obey. God, Goddess, millions of goddesses, godly, lord, oh my god, the one that I worship. Those who have died by nature were meant to die. Nature is the god and we are little particles in it. To

acknowledge this may lighten the grief caused by the merciless god, lighten suffering and pain of loss, because we will be lost and be born again. Believing there is a better place like Heaven where is no pain helps us keep on living. Reasoning, answers to why and hope to continue living. Earthquakes and Tsunamis happening like punishments, what have we done to deserve this? Answers must be found either scientific or religious (to be more obedient servant is to avoid disasters). Iranian movie director Abbas Kiarostami filmed a road movie *And life goes on* (1992) of a man and his son and their car ride looking for road to Koker after a devastating earthquake. Trip was to find the boy who acted in Kiarostami's movie. Idea for the movie became after Kiarostami had heard the boy who had acted in one of his films had died in earthquake which hit Iran 1990 and killed approximately 50 000 people. Film about a lost boy who is not to be found. Man driving the car showing a poster with image of the boy to passersby. Striking is the humbleness and kindness towards the two strangers that wonder around in ruined villages. People walking carrying their few belongings left. Accepting God's work, the quake that swept away whole families and villages in one night. Natural horror, amazement and wonder on man's face when he hears that there is still a football tournament held, despite the circumstances and deaths that have hit the most of everybody. Wishing well and good fortune although all sixteen of someone's family members and home have vanished. (Talking through carwindow with an old lady crying and telling this story). There is nothing else to be done than go on and hope for the best for everyone.

10.5 Earth revolving the Sun, heliocentric extravaganza.

How a thing called tree reveals itself to us and is itself. A living organism without a conscious mind, unlike us mindless humans although with minds and brain minding our own businesses unaware of our consciousness, unable to appreciate subconscious. What one is taught to see becomes what one looks at, stares at, wants to see and do. What do you observe, how do you observe and how much our upbringing guides our noticing what happens around. Finding out that earth is not the centre of universe meant that human, the man is not the centre of all existence. Finding existing worlds is our adventurous mind and yearning. It has been one of the most profound ideas revealed to us. One revolution was finding out space, order in the universe and the Earth going around, revolving the Sun. What are we then? Looking for our purpose and is there any purpose. Questioning everything is a basic

rule for any scholar in finding the truth. Amazing is the strength of belief in major religions that have millions and millions of followers often denying scientific truth. Religions which are more or less fiction and tradition bind together and canonizing our world. To have faith in the invisible energy or light may give hope. In front of scientific research and evidence there is a mass of true believers.

Animals being part of modern society as exploited parts like we as well are treated as objects and tools in use. We may not be aware of abusive ways of capitalist scheme of ripping off maximum profit and guidance of liberal light it falsely likes to show us. To have a breakthrough in destroying constant demands of growth in winnings, we have to abandon corporationally led hoax democracy society. How to do that since we live among leeches whose only task is to suck consuming population dry and their grasp is pulling. How to lessen the dependency on products, productivity, efficiency. Dependency being thorough meaning every daily function we do. How to be satisfied with less? Since needs are what are being created by visual heavens, how could we need only what we need to live and decide what is it that we actually need? Combination of words that all anticipate action, unexpected. There is something strongly personal in all of the words mentioned above. They have meaning as something that has been unsatisfying, something gone wrong, disturbances of peace, seek for balance, continuity and finding lack. Releasing of ugly emotional turmoil, mess, chaotic destructive behaviour and scare. Threats to security and health in the happening, thinking about the real event of actual riot, insanity, anger, revolution the scheme to ruin it all. Concepts needed for creating and drawing together the reality we live in, or realities, as everybody has their own. To know what someone else is feeling in the middle of a struggle, surviving, you thoroughly won't know what. Our inability to completely understand the other. In many cases people don't even understand themselves. But we have to have a common understanding of common realities, basic needs, common consciousness, spiritual union, that there is something called subconsciousness, human depth and intuition. Psychologizing and psychologized modern rules of ours, our culture, civilization and its structures, living under observation in information society. Occurring incidents that dictate a so-called fate of man, everyday life and which details make our space of experiences happen. Since our lives are lines of some sort, trees, plants as metaphors for our lives, lines of experiences experienced lines, crossing them, not accepting something ready and given. Difficulty as an individual to make a move and change a situation of one's life also in a way that is effecting lives of many.

Understanding the effects of your choices to lives of others as well as to your own. Making Decisions thinking how to act, how you wish your children to act, how far to go in the means of acting and actions, action causing reaction, causality, disturbance, violation, violence. How to be less violent. How far do we have to analyze violence, is it physical, mental, against others or oneself. Are we doing what is believed to be right, we as an entity and how are we doing. Is that what everybody is doing? Or are most of the people settling to the comforting state of good enough and why bother to reach and react since it is difficult, painful, forces one to sacrifice one's convenience and ease. How are we our minds in this mixed up world? It is a question of almost knowing, but never knowing enough, still asking how are we? How, our minds are us? How am I me? As I have an identity which is built of several layers. What is being build when a person's identity is in question. Are the things I do part of my identity, meaning I am building my identity all the time, stating it, realizing me, revealing me. Identity reveals itself to me and I make it happen. How much identity can prevent individuals from seeking social change? How much are we stuck to our roots? Is my consciousness part of me or all of me, physical parts of me working as helping that consciousness? I have become to think, to express; without ability to create new, new ways of saying, ways of living, of doing I would not be me. Creation of mind, creating consciousness constantly organically. Getting inspired is what makes me every day. It has a lot to do with emotions, an attitude towards me as myself and life as it happens and what is there to be done. Responsibility and love, could we learn what it is to love, there are questions about interests, self-interests, how to create social benefit for as many people as possible instead of few. What is social benefit: It is working welfare for everybody. The most important benefits state can offer to all of its citizens is education and health care. When these two are in poor condition the whole state is at its core in poor condition. Reason to revolt, reasons why riots happen. Citizens feel continuously abandoned by the state, officials and politicians. When government does not serve the people it is legitimate to ask who does it serve, who do we serve?

What is mind? Anatomical details, extension of to where it is born, not to be only one but many. Does that make any sense, how is to make sense. Sense of now, sense of place and space. Our minds are a space in us, among us, within. Mind, knowing, consciousness, comprehension, understanding and puzzle, imagining and seeing more than what our eyes tell there is. How a mind becomes self-sufficient and will it ever? To what extent do we operate as someone else's minds like having a v

isitor functioning through us (is that an ill idea)? I'm curious of our dependency on others and how much are we manipulated. How much do we let us to be manipulated? We meaning not only humans, but animals that can feel, sense and therefore I conclude have consciousness, some kind of an idea of self, capability to reflect self to the other and idea of self as an individual in this world. Treated as an object, you will get hurt if you do that, since you are female, things may happen to you if you are not careful. Somebody will hurt you, there is nobody to protect you, you are fragile in terms of your sex, in the dark. To disturb, to put at unease, to brake, destroy, willingly cause harm verbally, physically, mentally. Reasons for harassment for one is of not getting what one wants revenging childish need to not having been fulfilled, deliberately endanger someone's health for fun, to bring atmosphere of fear, anxiety and hate, bring distress, loneliness, hurt, ill, hopelessness and shame. Does harassment change anything? Yes, it destroys peoples lives. Why is revenge important? The bullying society has its significance to bullies, to keep members somehow unwanted of the competitive society in their places. Competition is large part of capitalism. Operates by hurt and winning, putting people into different positions, levels of worth and competence and mentally violating. Competence is curiously a shallow surface and often decided by outer features and self-assuressness, to qualify to fool. In this sense people are cattle, a herd led by how things look than what they really are. The best liar wins. Competition society has lords and subservients just as there has been in any society considered more violent than ours today. Fact, injury, a kill. It is a curious mixture of emotions to look into, (objectively and subjectively) digging in, despair as an object put into pieces. Reasons leading to feelings of anxiety, distress making people behave in desperate way. Desperate acts, desperados, goes with violent deeds and thoughts. There is a romantic version of a desperado, a legend, male, lonesome wanderer. Mad Max fighting to survive at the end of the world. It is frightening to step into the unknown and we do it when we have to. Desperation becomes rage in front of injustice. Who admits being desperate, we rarely admit even rage of ours. But I think human race is at the moment in a very desperate situation and we still halt ultimate rage because it is a civilized thing to do. Here comes a chance and importance of written and spoken word in making revolution, in making rage visible in a constructive way and one question is what and when is the point civilized measures do not function anymore. People as power, mass, energy, as organic constructed beings, chemistry, physics, biology, antropology, religion, art and still any definion for humans is too little, or sounds like wordly praise of a hypocrite making a facade. To

have it in better and worse possible ways, people, definitions, ways to doing and thinking.

- 1.[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Number_Six_\(The_Prisoner\)](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Number_Six_(The_Prisoner)) 11.9.2013
- 2.<http://www.iasppain.org/Content/NavigationMenu/WorldCongressonPain2/14thWorldCongressonPain/default.htm> 9.1.2014 International Association for the study of pain, website
- 3.<http://www.theguardian.com/news/datablog/2011/mar/29/death-penalty-countries-world> 9.12.2014 by Simon Rogers & Mona Chalabi
- 4.<http://www.eidhr.eu/files/dmfile/EIDHRDeliveringonDeathPenalty.pdf> 9.12.2014 position of EU is against death penalty, Resolution (EP) No P7_TA(2010)0351 of 07/10/2010 on the occasion of the World Day Against the Death Penalty, <http://www.europarl.europa.eu/sides/getDoc.do?pubRef=-//EP//TEXT+TA+P7-TA-2010-0351+0+DOC+XML+V0//EN>
- 5.<http://www.warsystems.hu/fokuszban/wikileaks-and-freedom-autonomyand-sovereignty-in-the-cloud/> Bodó, Balázs, PhD (1975), economist, piracy researcher at the Institute for Information Law (IViR) at the University of Amsterdam. 8.1.2014
- 6.<http://www.marxists.org/archive/marx/works/1852/18th-brumaire/ch01.htm> 9.1.2014 The Eighteenth Brumaire of Louis Bonaparte. Karl Marx 1852
- 7."<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sharia>" 11.9.2013
extra links for this essay:
- 8.<http://www.softtargetsjournal.com/web/zizek.php> 8.12.2014 Divine Violence and Liberated Territories: SOFT TARGETS talks with Slavoj Žižek
- 9.<http://www.ghananewsagency.org/social/bad-language-can-subvert-nation-building--60825> 7.7.2013 by Ghana News Agency
- 10.<http://www.lrb.co.uk/2013/06/28/slavoj-zizek/trouble-in-paradise> 28.6.2013 by London review of books, Zizeks views on revolution, on global protest
- 11.<http://www.marxist.com/egypt-a-pharaohs-nemesis.htm> 9.1.2014 by Lal Khan in defence of Marxism , "one of the salient features of revolution is that the masses conquer the fear of the state and repression."
12. Ball, Philip, Critical Mass - How One Thing leads to Another, New York, Farrar, Straus & Giroux, 2004

11. Clearing out by which ideologies we live, base our lives on. What does the term ideology mean in terms of changing the world (we mould it as we live) and ways to live.

Concept of ideology is to bring death to unreason. To make ideologic system is to look for rational ways to construct logical missions, rational goals and means to live by, thinking, reasoning, make it as clear and focused as possible. Instead of thinking you know, learn facts and what there is to know for you. Idea becomes ideology, a solid theoretical base to construct sustainable methods and tactics, a strategy. Ideology is to replace belief systems which have been based on irrational grounds, unscientific explanations like superstitions, bias, gut feelings, intuition, folklore, tales, history and therefore such nonsense had to be abandoned (which is ultimately mission destined to fail). Ideologies and history of the oppressed and misused people go hand in hand. Those who are oppressed have had to find logical ways of solving their hopeless situation. We are still learning about our irrational and emotional side as humans and importance of it in making societies. We do not live well as soldiers of one truth and missionaries of one ideology, but that is what most people do. Since there are many sides to things, more than we can comprehend education is needed. There is an idea which drives to win, we work to succeed as we like to compete. Society in the end demanding you to, there are people who demand results from you. What is a result worth having? There is idea of taking over in mind when getting involved with ideology of some kind, framing, leaving, abandoning, fanatics taking over. It requires concentration, focus, dedication and depth to do wisely. Finding truth should be a way to avoid hatred and bitterness, but often they, truthseekers end up doing quite the opposite, exercising something of their very own, a possession. Ideology working like walls around one's head, forcing to see only straight ahead and quite near. Ideology works fundamentally as means of finding path in a thick forest. It is a guide, map, compass and a way, danger of brainwash lurking. Bear a warning, bear a lot of warnings. Ideology is talk, a performance, written and spoken, overheard, continuation, emotion, passion and attempt to understand those feelings and ideas that one has rationally. Strangely ideological seeking generally wants to abandon emotion yet ideology lives from intense passions that are more or less irrational. Enthusiasm conquering Hardship. How to act intellectually for one's benefit? How to even think we can calculate what happens to us? It requires blind belief in human abilities to manipulate all components of making which many

ideologies wish to accomplish manipulation of a mass of people. Life is for everybody to decide and know what to do. That is the question of what one can do to oneself and with. Not to let anyone decide for you, but there is always someone deciding for you. We live to survive in mutual dependency. Continuously in this moment paying attention to something you hear on TV, at school, in a song, see in the news. To be inspired, moulded or defeated by ideas, facts, disasters, pieces to put together and make something out of them, inspiration as a life changing force and chain reaction. To let ideas lead, thinking dangers and power of ideas. Do we need protection from ideas? When does an idea become one's own? If ideas of others are planted in one's head since childhood, when does person's self begin, when does questioning start and when is it halted and directed by an authority. Learning to speak and communicate in more complex manner happens fast. Human development to adulthood is very slow compared to other mammals, it is development of intellect throughout one's life. We resisting the moment when I begins, (baby resists as reflex of scare, cries from the very moment of its birth), scared of not knowing and doing what body tells to do in that strange moment coming out of a warm place without no other choice. A moment when fetus begins to sense and make thoughts of any kind is time we do not know much about, but it is there, a person, someone hiding. Bright light and hands pulling gently leading the way out of womb, new life colliding into existing moulded humanity and to all those hands wearing gloves.

11.1 To make a mess.

Ideologies have crashed into each other as we disagree, that is what we do to do what we do with ideologies, to make distinction, build gaps between to know what is, to be exact, what we do in our difference, in our need to set boundaries to be safe which of course are needed and is needed. We crash into people who limit us, who have crashed into each other with fanaticism, disbelief, knowing or not knowing the truth. Them and us running, without able to believe anything else than what is right in mind of his/hers, in reality of a person grown into a culture that is given. It is my picturing of ideologies at work, they can be blinding and binding. Speculating and analyzing results of ideologies known. Is there anything other than wanting to intellectualize behavior and need of leading. Any ideology declares change of things, to change the present state of thinking into new. It is said that to grow up into civilized modern society is the largest ruling ideology there is, which we take self-evident, we grow into it, because we do not

have any other choice. Do we even notice and do we choose? Society we have offers choices in the frame of welfare and politics. Freedom of speech and expression and to avoid hurt, giving tools to deal with hurt or hiding hurt. We are not suppose to express our hurt feelings in public. How well can we objectively analyze our doings? How far can I look at myself and see myself? How much of me I see and what I do wrong or right? Interaction between me and them, image of me, image of them. If time and place are mere borders and lines to cross how do I place myself in all this, since I do not live in a vacuum. I live in plenty. In multitude of information and choices. Time is quantified, partitioned in order to get things done, to make progress, become efficient and good at that work. We need to measure time to do work productively. Create a day of work, time at work used and to forget work in leisure time. Collect energy for the next day. Power of a person is being used to benefit and to make a sellable object. People working get paid a certain amount for a specific work. Someone estimates the value of time used and force invested, profit collected, skill put to use. Value of force given in certain time. To change work force into objects and objects into wealth. Labour being one object in this process. It is calculation of amount of people needed and also possibly removed when unnecessary. Labour changes its power and time into money. Labour have learned to bargain and claim its rights or was it granted permission to do that? If in terms of work there is not enough sufficient labour, wages rise in order to find workers. Labour can strike if they are not happy for what they are paid and production stops or moves else where. Money earned gets consumed within a society into basic necessities. Nothing is for free in capitalist society where time and for what it is used is an important issue. Struggles of working class have been the most powerful acts moulding societies at large. As crowd and folk refuse to work mass of hundreds of thousands can nonviolently cease the whole society.

First strikes in the west during heavy industrialization era in the 1800s were not nonviolent. Workers were attacked by state, employers and the owning upper class took violent measures against strikers without hesitation. In India first ever industrial strike took place in March in 1862.[7.] "The general strike action only became a feature of the political landscape with the onset of the Industrial Revolution. For the first time in history, large numbers of people were members of the industrial working class; they lived in cities and exchanged their labour for payment. By the 1830s, when the Chartist movement was at its' peak, a true and widespread 'workers consciousness' was beginning to

awaken in England."[8.] People who have fought for working people have been given bad name, those who are against maximum profiting and exploitation of workers. Socialists, communists, union men and women, feminists all of those have been percecuted, shamed and diminished in the name of ruling class, profit and winnings. Kind of an impact struggles of working class have had to this day we live now, and how much are our struggles similar to those fought or different from those going on today. Paycheck, length of the working day, working conditions, safety issues, holidays, paternity and maternity leaves, kindergartens, schooling for children of working class families, inexpensive and decent housing, democratic institutions, inexpensive healthcare, equal rights for everyone to live a good life, possibilities to study and work. Welfare that offers chances for happy lives. Those who cannot take care of themselves are taken care of. It is a long list of benefits that must be taken into consideration to make a sustainable and equal welfare state. Process of labour movements is still going on. Maybe we act upon when it is absolutely necessary and there is no other alternative. Asia is by population biggest area of immediate need for labour to improve working conditions and terms of work.

Computers are easy and fun

How to phrase ideology we Westerners live now or do we have many? Consumerism, Capitalism, Christianity, democracy, neo-Liberalism, conservatism, environmentalism there are many things that make our information filled world and many fronts that confront each other. As much as economy driven society seems corrupt and fascist in its need to unify and exploit we still have multiple voices and history is good to bear in mind in terms of how those who are abused can make a change personally and generally.

There are reasons to do things, sense, senselessness, uselessness, uses and acts of doing something because of doing, because we feel compelled. Who makes us feel compelled but ourselves. If there is nothing to do, who directs and gives instructions to follow, ideas to realize but yourself. There would be nothing to do if we did not invent it and find the need to get things done. Modern people have created a world of errands to keep busy, or is it because there are more of us all the time we have more to do and practice. We have more bureaucracy, institutions, tasks, complexity. Our equipment is marketed for us to keep us stay informed, keep track of our time, chores, tasks and what is there. This is what you do with your time and keep your day packed up. This is what we offer you, a world of things.

It is made fun to possess a machine that is online, in the net, touchable, available, cool (coolness is the main thing, perkiness, stuff is mechanized in order for us to do tricks). Circus tricks? The most fun part is that models change constantly and equipment evolves faster than most customers can keep up. Strategy of constant growth is to produce with nonstop flow. Competition is hard. How to keep up and why? And why do these gadgets get so much attention in the media. Phones, computers, TVs, robots. They are fun and expensive, they invade our world and we let them entertain us. Their market and financial value are immense. Market value, what does it mean exactly? How much a company is worth, how much can it produce value, newness and make profit. Electronics industry has a large coverage on the economy at least when looked at the news. News on economy are statistics, scales, curves, plots, diagrams, photos and lists, percentages to keep our attention in wanting, holding and panicking. A new phone keeps us connecting and discarding, hanging and fiddling. New electronics look like candy in bright colors, constantly changing application keep coming up to fill a void, making it easier to choose what to buy at grocery store.[1.] Stephen Elop: Analysts, meanwhile, do not think the new Lumia 1020 will set the world on fire. "Despite the quality of the device, I have some serious doubts about whether it will change Nokia's fortunes, and it risks becoming a niche product," says IDC's Francisco Jeronimo. And Ian Fogg at IHS ScreenDigest suggested the 1020's camera makes it a "halo product", something to light up the brand. Snapchat-compatible app called Swapchat; and as for Instagram, he says, the specialist photo app Hipstamatic now comes in a Windows Phone version that can upload pictures to. Doubt whether it is going to do it or not. New device, newly born. Welcomed with hesitation to the market. Exhausting platform, making fresh sound old, worn out, we are already bored with it. Smell something burning? Because there is a burning pile of trash there already behind the beautiful picture. Why so gloomy. Perk up. Depressive statistics of the state of world's pollutions, contamination, waste, junk, abuse of minerals, abuse of land and labor, where does it all come from? This. This at hand, how did it get here. Who took the picture? Why is he standing there? Corporal Santa Claus giving a speech of hope four times a year, quarterly giving announcements so that we know. The need, what do we need and to do what.

To set the world on fire. World that already is burning. World existing in flames, in heat, burn, destruction, process, warmth of the sun. What is a burning world a metaphor for than destruction? We burn energy to

keep our daily routines working, smoke and gases burns in our lungs, oxygen in bonfires. Energy which we burn running, thinking and moving, emotions expressed according temperatures, evilness in fire or cold, love and hate, hell, rush of blood. Energy is different things for different people, different contexts, situations, excitement, fever, lust, conflict, war. To burn is to change form of material, molecule structure, metamorphoses in materia. What does it mean when a CEO of a multinational corporation talks about the burning world, hints to it, or just to say it won't do that when introducing a new phone model. Or was it to tell it might get people excited in buying. Could it be rockish and popish when CEO wearing sneakers talks about setting the world on fire. It would be a next new thing in presenting new gadgets to have pyrotechnics on stage. Or utter nonsense flirting with the journalists. Telling the consumers this is the it thing, the thing you need 41 mega pixel phone with camera boom. Expression I am trying to understand was said by Stephen Elop the Chief Executive of Nokia as he was using catchy vocabulary as the top salesman of Nokia. It is always an occasion when a phone manufacturing company presents, even many times a year, new models, itself over and over and its plans by which Nokia going to keep its place as one of the leading manufactures of cell phones. Planning to rule the market, planning to rule the world. In that sense it really is a burning world. Analysts don't believe, but Stephen does, or what, maybe not, maybe I'm just calculating and being cynical. Maybe nobody believes in ever continuing growth, so what are they doing? That's probably it. Maybe I understood wrong. It still is a survival game. Is a CEO of Nokia realistic in selling continuously changing apparatuses? Is that new invention, innovative constructing of the world? Is it necessary? Doesn't the enormousness of the market tell that new phones are desired? The talk of the CEO is desired and waited as an event, as a show. It is carnivalesque happening and especially working as photos in news papers. Every detail is important. Finland is still asking when will new Nokia appear. How dependent Finland's economy still is on Nokia? Problematic in being dependent on big corporations who do not own as a strategy anything to anybody but only to itself and its stockholders is substantial. In terms of wealth and how to get it, to be dependent on entities that themselves function only to fulfil selfish needs meaning keep the company growing and winning more money is false. It is very suspicious to lean on corporative money as saviour or believe companies to be magnets of wealth and fortune. In a way they are the magnets, but there is more to success than finance. The way how we follow how multinational corporations evolve and keep nations economies thriving in manic way,

if that is what they do, media and us, one-eyed staring at what the chief executive said exactly, what did he mean. To set the world on fire by Nokia's new phone sounds like huge poetic exaggeration (that is not what he meant) and somewhat a commercial burst. How trustworthy are his words? Why would he be trustworthy? Who listens to him in the end. Who believes what he says in presenting futuristic equipments and applications for us. For those who like to play with electronic devices, consume them, to afford them it is fun spectacle. New surprises and thrills for a moment. That is what these items mostly are, to people who do not necessarily need new artillery, but enjoy consuming. The electronic toys for adults and kids. In some sense it is continuous war. War of who invents the next best thing to sell. Our multibillion toy reality industry has a strange way of drawing a thick line between the poor and the rich, between worlds defined by numbers. It is the material good that the rich can have fairly easily, which the poor bastards produce in sweatshops over and over again. It is also curious the difference between the image corporations like Nokia create for themselves and the reality within and at the production lines and after the lines. To look at Elop's speech of a phone with monstrous camera with 41 mega pixels, which is at the moment more than rivals have to offer. Is it what buyers want, megamega? Guessing what do buyers want. What is with the obsession for bigger, owning and producing megalomania? Is it something American? What is the cult of owning, growing, expanding other than capitalist plot. It is a jealous play of look, of gaze. Of look what I have got. Show-off of power, ability, quantity and wealth, ability of putting on a show, but still never enough, unstoppable production line. There are similarities to building worlds largest buildings, conquering worlds, countries, seducing women, protecting one's right to exploit and abuse with corporal expanding, lookalike innovation, which a phone with 41 pixel camera is. Competitive society is rewarding those who are the most greedy for success. Measurements for success in largeness, interviews, visibility, figures and counted as how much. Speeding in search for novelty is dictated by corporal yearly financial functions followed closely. As fashion circulates from winter-spring-summer and to fall collections. Collections are tightly followed by the press and some of us. What to wear, where and with what. Such accessories as phones go nicely along with the burning picture of the burning world.

Visibility, appearance, living in visual world with signals coming at us. We giving ourselves to be looked at, we want to be looked at, need to be looked at and appreciated, estimated, evaluated both ways, to be

looked at and to look. Could it be said selling ourselves to be accepted? What are we suppose to look like? Suppose to look for? Or maybe the question should be how 'we' become to see the way we do - how thorough is the influence of our environment and of people to what we become to be and think. As it is we who do not live in a bubble, we absorb effects, influences, reactions, actions knowingly and unknowingly. We collect things and thoughts we like to resemble, to imitate, to follow, and to belong and on and on. How much do we follow unconsciously for clues to find acceptance, to find our way, do we find ourselves and others in us. How much am I me? What is me, myself, my mind and consciousness.

To look like someone, like a terrorist, businessman, artist, poet, schoolgirl, teacher, politician etc. people have codes from which we recognize their and our tribe, group, social status, codes by which we understand the context in which the person maybe lives in, or more likely we assume these codes of others by how they dress as we like to place labels, boxes and categorize to make it easy for us to understand how to behave, what that other may be thinking and where do we stand. We like to assume situations and thoughts of that other, someone and of course we must to a point. What else can we do that psychologize and analyse to form a strategy. Interesting question today 18.7.2013 popped out on twitter: How does a terrorist look like? One is a product of a culture soaked with imagery of wars in movies, news and in other media with heavily stereotyped press visuals in a stream of those who oppose each other. As ridiculous as it is, picture of a terrorist in my mind first is an Arab (male) with a scarf with heavy guns. There aren't many clear images of terrorists in the news flow of those who are blamed to be terrorists, because to oppose a strong clean looking nation as a worn out freedom fighter is the common situation. Freedom fighters as terrorists probably would call themselves. Curious how labels are stamped, they stick to become a fixed truth. What comes to those giving the titles and the reasons why label anyone is politics. Since many crimes of humanity are committed by people wearing suits, labels of terrorists stay forever without much changing telling a story about our media culture, of us and the extent of manipulation. Media continues to push the same imagery over and over again, anything that has a scandal value is thought to be sellable and it is. So it is not only media which likes the repetition of the same old same old, it is us. What comes to men wearing suits at conferences and meetings called G with number attached, they don't eat the dust. They don't show at the crime scene, they don't carry guns. They don't even get charged with crimes against Humanity because war is a justified act and sellable product.

It is difficult to point to direction of those smooth guys and place the blame on clean looking, polite and correctly behaving politicians on a red carpet waving (not carrying guns, but image of a gun is upon them, built in their moves). The act of correctness has immense impact, a trained performance on media stage, an imitation of certain kind of hygienic perfection. Forming perfect sentences, speaking in tone, well chosen, friendly, amusing, joking and funny. Funniness appeals (is that why they joke on set or is it to hide something), verbal seduction and smelling good. Interesting is the connection between amiable smell and words said. It is part of politeness to create light atmosphere. Our traditions of behaving, media make believe and biases are in an important role when focusing on and using stereotypes to make an impact. Stereotypes that got made, how they live and create our world. That is what stereotypes do strongly and strangely; create what we see, want to see and hear, and we creating stereotypes again in return, giving back the received filth ignoring truth. Prejudices being translations and rendition of the unchanged melody.

"I ride the wave that's what I do" words of a trader sitting in front of computer screens in documentary called *Floored* directed by James Allen Smith (2009). Film focusing on stock trader's profession in Chicago. How people working in the 'pit' see their work, which is about making a lot of money, aggressively and in a possessed way. If demons are not in there, I'll be damned. It is not just a cattle pit the place of gambling. It is a mental state of making wealth and anything else is secondary. Moneymaking is what traders concentrate on doing with their body and mind focused on timing and the right hit. Which is their main goal, reason for working, big bucks, show-off and to perform. Most say they do it every day as a way of life. Macho image is part of the way of living as are smoking cigars and spending money like candy. It surely is question of personality and values. It is a highly masculine field and brutality of the business is very clear. Traders do not seem to be sorry about it at all. It is part of the trade to take big risks and win or get hurt and lose everything. Traders are gamblers. They enjoy the game. It is a boy's dream come true with I fucked with the playmate of the month. In the film it is not mentioned what it is traders are trading. It does not play a role of in their thinking what businesses do as long as they are winning. It is just money. We are the money. The thought is to get money in a very egoistic manner of taking. Evaluating the right time and amount of stock to sell reading other traders' faces and minds. Part of the film is to show homes and possessions of traders. How their houses resemble their ideology and way of life. One of the guys travels and

hunts wildlife. Trading business and stuffed animals look the same; Oh look, I shot a Rhino and got photographed in front of its dead body with a gun in my hand and cigarette in my mouth. Human condition can be ugly on high testosterone level.

11.2 Not hiding my sentiments.

Hardcore sport at work and in leisure time. Enjoyment, thrill, ecstasy and adrenaline as fuel and flow to be and live in. "I made much money", in repetition. I can do this and get that. Things are there to be taken. Film ends at the time of 2008. It is a time of the beginning of recession or should it be said the revealing of the financial decline, it breaking out and up. At the end of the film Mr. George W. Bush is giving a concerned and empathetic speech about stock market decline. He is with us, with our worries at the time of this "extraordinary state of economy". "Some have failed, credit markets have frozen. We are at the brink of serious financial crisis." Movements around the globe have been active and ready to fight against greed. In places depression has showed catastrophic consequences leaving people homeless, unemployed and without income. Devastating has been the scope of the disaster as the gambler mentality still reigns the same that caused the recession. Dichotomy between stock traders, their attitude towards making money, impact they make with their work globally and living is shocking. Shock is that there is no shock in the end. It is like inevitable misery of millions of losers. It is the very logic when you look at the thinking patterns closely. It has been known how big money moves and why economy is ruled by banks, investment and insurance houses. There has not been enough democratic regulation of money flow and finance world tends to be a game, just as traders in the film are telling. Finance is competitive sport where winning is the only thing that matters. Rules, taxes and laws are there to be avoided. Finance world is a world of its own sucking the most out of the living and leaving the rest to rot, game effecting everybody with its ups and downs. It does not sympathize or regret. It takes care of its own and goes hiding in towers. The measures are very clear, only odd thing is that the so-called democratic countries and politicians willingly support this survival of the fittest ideology. Media functioning as the megaphone telling loudly how things are and how afraid we should be.[2.] Idea of good and bad is known, sensible way to choose between. Constant. Fighting giving meaning in us, for us to structure the world and make it maybe simpler, maybe better. Those two sides making us and making us create. To write about good and evil, it is

clear to me that I stand on the side of good. Why is that so clear? Does my origin, gender, age, skin color, profession(s) tell how good a person I am? What deeds, characteristics tell my quality of goodness? That is what I think now, because I'm not so sure. What is good and just, it is that I have chosen to realize my ideas and they serve me, my idea of good for me and it is similar to traders. They express themselves. Do I take the rest of the world into consideration in my goodness and achieving? To choose to write and comment the state of the world and accomplish a possible change. It is a question of self and losing oneself, not to make only what your ego desires, not only letting your need want you to want and decide what is good. Tastes good, makes you feel good. Is my body that decides since I must eat, sleep and drink? It decides much for me as do my feelings. My feelings and sentiments, gut tell me which paths to follow. It tells me something about good, what might be good. As it warns me. My body is my best friend, so I must take good care of it. My mind is part of my body. I cannot control my mind in the way I control my body, but to control life as my body, I do not. Life is not I. It is much more difficult for me to control my thoughts, dreams, desires, feelings and sickness. What my mind is and was said to have been, ill, stupid, female and depressed. Though there was nothing wrong with me when I was born, there is nothing wrong with me. Time for self-reflection? A look in the mirror.

Hate experienced have turned to be hate against myself. It has been a reason to lock myself in contempt and fear. I have been afraid of being hated and abandoned that I have been frozen stiff. That has been my stupidity, my fault, my blame, my fatigue. I want to write about this because I am not alone. People are scared to death. People are made scared. Illusions of what is good and what is not are made every day by people who think they know better. Kindness is very scarce. We are made to believe that to be kind is to be weak. There is a serious misunderstanding in what is strength, hate, what is good and how to treat other human beings. For me it feels like a world of constant misunderstandings without apologies, regrets, learning nor spiritual and mental growth. People living in believing they are good, in good, doing good, they are deserving, they do good by doing good which is often the material good. Good people are doing for themselves. Their lives are for themselves. Who else. Selfishness is part of our survival instinct. I go first. I think for all creatures it is so. It can be called the will to survive and flourish. The animal in us, the nature, survival, the bad and the good. We are in an ongoing state of scare of not finding enough good for us, possessions bringing the feeling of safety and

bravery. Yet we are very much afraid to put ourselves in jeopardy for public good. Lose time, energy and effort for the sake of someone else. It is a curious and banal behaviour pattern of being secure and winning all the time, compulsive and manic. Knowing what is right and good. So can we beat the nature, do we have to beat it in every way possible or only the part that is us in our cells and synapses and all that body and material that we are. Can we beat it in order to be modern? Could we eat less, could we not grow exponentially in material but grow from inside out as people? Could we be less individual and more communal? What is our human nature? In this light it looks grim. Does human nature create us, or does nature create our nature daily? How much are we actually able to change as beings? Is mass altering of people's behavior possible as is the ongoing mass murder and lunacy? Mass change of human spirit and mind for the good, to find good life, peaceful and harmonious in a slow way. Changing the goals, aspirations, halt our eagerness to conquer and beat up. It is a beginning of some sort all the time. An end is a beginning.

Ideas of weak and strong put people in different positions, individual characterizing and differences between genders are used to rule and diminish. It is ever so strange because there is no stop to it. The evidence and necessity to manifest the difference. We know boundaries exist we make them. It is a reason for constant fight and discrimination. Based on traditions, superstitions, habits, and imagining inner qualities by looking at the outer qualities. What qualifies? If a woman wants to pose strong (I call it posing) she has to be like a man, take manly words, gestures, topics, tones of voice. Examining the other instead of oneself is the main issue. Examining by the eye. When I read magazines for women it is all about being under a magnifying glass and how to impress, how to be, and growth is what? People do not know how to be. They need instructions. Magazines are offering survival instructions for women, how to. Measuring, give yourself time, spoil yourself, calculative manipulation of self-image based on torture and self-loath. Quasi-well-being for the wealthy, it can be bought, of course everything is for sale. Articles are ads, radiant examples of decay and cheating. You deserve it. It is the fear of death that is directing us to consume, fear of not living, fear of being left out, misplaced, abandoned, fear of sickness and loneliness. What defines happiness which is presumably our goal to be happy, carefree and enthusiastic, is it the emotional side to which we are stuck? Our emotions guide us. It is the reason to argue and cause disturbance, unhappiness. Happy people do not need to find anything since they are

in perfect state. Happiness is the state when one is most eager to go searching. Is it an emotional moment to be fulfilled with little, less can be more than most of us understand. Don't stuff happiness with too much cream. To learn to understand momentary body of happiness is essential in finding happiness. But what is little then, what is enough, adequate, sufficient? How much of happiness is given and which part we create ourselves? [3.][4.][5.] What is being said and the ways to say are essential. Which topics stay hidden and which lay bare in making collective empowering atmosphere or not. Collective togetherness, native and foreign making things happen for all of us. Bear in mind who are you talking to, who to address and who have power to elect, give advice, lead, direct, who takes/ is given place in front. The emphasis on beauty, complexity, understandable seriousness, strength. A mass, thousands of individuals stopping and beginning kindness, a new religion. Kindness towards oneself and others. We live in a sadist world that eats itself by wanting people to look like clones in pictures, pose, eat the same food, wear the same clothing as the rich, do the same things as them in pictures. It could be called trying to find stability by moulding the crowd with mass media, making the mass to believe what is good for them, what is good to think and know. Mass hysteria, mass manipulation, mass destruction without being able to help it.

Modern times finding sickness in the other, there must be someone to blame. That is not modern, that is human reflecting his ego. Whether it is witchcraft, feminism or socialism, it is about those others who dare to object and they make bad things happen. And what is health anyway and how to avoid feeling ill, because I feel like throwing up. What is the ultimate bad we must avoid? Should they, bad, be isolated, the guilty. Make them wear orange, humiliate them. Some unfit people that do not know how to live in this civilized world. What is healthy in a diseased society? Health industry booms, it flourishes, avoid fat, eat that. We want to feel good all the time. Spoil ourselves. Are we finding the other by placing the blame, What is the other other than low? There is constant suspicion against anything different. Is that fear I smell. Other is different than oneself. To like someone we tend to look for similarities. Me in the other. It is likable and nice. The other conscious living being, feeling, sensing and thinking, but different. Forever ongoing problem of how to understand what the other conscious being is feeling and thinking or even be interested in those things in someone. The manners of communication of trying to be understood, to make myself clear, to claim my place as a thinking and worthy individual, capable

member of society, it is to make oneself known, explain myself, express myself, say. Without that ability is there an I? Can I be in state of inability of expression and still be worthy being? In that case I am on the mercy of others who do not have mercy for those who are thought to be weak. Ability and possibility of expressing my thoughts is vital in terms of growth, in terms of becoming part of. To reflect myself and get responses, get rejection or approval, I need both, I need feedback so I would not feel that I am living in a vacuum among zombies. Anything, a response, still it can be a desperate attempt if no one is interested.

Weakness. How is it defined nowadays? I am curious because my gender is again and again declared weak. Well, I do feel weak under all this baggage of guilt. Physically and bound to invent a plan continuously, invent new ways of being and doing. To be an alien in your own country sounds like someone who has committed a crime. Alienation is seen as solitude, someone who cannot get in touch with the rest of the world in an easy way. Does not want or is not able to. Then one can think is alienation the real problem here, in this picture? Is it just the problem of the alienated? Should they be told to perk up? That is what placing the blame does. To someone who is left outside to survive for whatever reason blame is probably not the right thing. And why are they alienated? By choice of their own or others? Bullying, depression, alienation, loneliness go hand in hand. This society is in big trouble with mental health issues pretty soon if not already. Those who are bullied are not the only ones having mental health issues. Very often the bully has more severe symptoms which stay untreated. Mental health is just as important to maintain as physical health, maybe even more important. It would be about time for the stigma around mental health illnesses to fade. What has this got to do with class or work in general? With my experience of jobs in Finland a lot! For example it is common to be bullied at work, one can say bullying was a joke. One should understand humor, even cruel. One must also understand not to tell your superiors about bullying. It is common to let to believe that personel copes such problems on their own. Since it is not kindergarten. Funnily many people behave like they were mentally very young so yes, work can be like kindergarten. Examples are many that have happened to me and people I know. They all sound familiar and repetitious. It has led me wondering what happens at work in Finland. People alienate, make suicides, get depressed and it is happening in a massive force. According to WHO report on worldwide depression 2012 350million people have been ill with depression. Call that an epidemic, but no media covers on the matter. How odd.

Why is it a taboo? WHO statistics also tell that one Million people commit suicide every year. [6.] To be alienated is of course a strange state of things, maybe coincidence, maybe unavoidable, sad and extreme. What does it mean to a person? Why there is alienation and is it more common than ever? Is the society emphasizing too much on individual success and coping heroically on your own. The whole phenomenon of alienation is linked to concept of normal, normal behavior, mass of similar us, how things should look and what we are suppose to be and do with our lives. Person who is alienated in society's eyes may not feel alienation as a bad thing or harmful. Alienation can be a refuge. Safe haven for a misfit. Some of it could be called What kills enthusiasm at work and Why can't everybody get what they want for Christ's sake. For how many people work is a compulsory burden, everyday chore with no enjoyment of doing. Remembering tired looking people in the morning in a bus five o'clock, same faces every morning. Are we doing it for the money? Is money good? And if it is not then why do it? We have to eat and live. What if there is no money for your work and you love your work despite does it pay. Few may value what you do and future is always an open book, canyon, abyss, jail of whatever, ecstasy, heaven, thrill or freedom to do whatever you like and call it what you want. What is class anymore other than heritage and a memory and what does alienation got to do with this?. Class is epoch description in movies and stories. How things have been done, how things will be done by set standards. It is about doing and making and having position. Making money, making a living. Middle-class is very distant to me. When I was a kid middle-class marriages never ended to divorce and they had happy family life, so I was a bystander, a spectator visiting lovely homes of my friends. Even though I'm now studying at the university which is one way to middle-class jobs, I do not feel middle-class calling me or that I would want to be part of it. It does not become me nor the institutions that hold class identity dear. I have the identity of a spectator as an artist, as a woman and as working class person studing at university etc. I have absorbed my role. The scene of classes whether I like it or not is present, I never fully belonging. It is a sort of alienation what happens. Expenses rising continuously, paychecks are not keeping up in the progress. Middle class growing close to working class or class identity fade altogether. Almost anyone who is lucky enough to have a job is working-class nowadays. How does that notion change our perspectives to society and identity? It begins be to respected to have a job at all, despite what it is. Unemployed, immigrants, become more or less 'alienated', unfortunate people who do not find their place, difficulty of finding

meaningful things to do. We like to see alienation as a personal and social problem. It has become a curse word and person's own fault. Scapegoats to any economic turmoil there might be, burdens to society. It is them who suffer the most of scams that happen in financial world. There is a certain apathy and indifference there socially, lack of interest from which alienation springs out. It is a very strange phrase to hear from a fifteen-year-old youngster who does not want to do anything, go anywhere. Alienation means one does not have a job, intern job, school to go to, friends to be with, hobby to activate or home etc. It is a complicated and complete passive state a living person can have, helplessness. It can sound spoiled ones are not able to activate themselves, partly true. It is something they have not learned to do. They are not able to use capacity of theirs, some say. Accidence is one side to the picture what comes to change and alienation. Things we cannot change, but to accept and are there such things as unchangeable. What is life but pure accidence and chance, change nailed into it all over. How to make our burden lighter in this picture is the basic question. How to become less selfish. If you can lighten burden of yours why not lighten somebody else's burden as well. Alienation comes in different forms and there are all kinds of ways to see it. For one, one is master of his own life, what happens to him, he earned his situation. Which is a very cruel way to see life as pure competition and luck. Since we have different kinds of ways to manage and do things, learned methods it is rather insensitive to place blame on those less fortunate and those who have made bad choices, or there has been someone else who has made bad choices for them. Some choose to gamble (but isn't that what people have to do since we do not know the right answers, what future holds. We have to take our chances), some are screwed and conned, robbed and killed. How to gamble anyway in life? Gambling is a sport says dictionary. Risky game, life's essence, risks and how well we are able to learn to either avoid, predict and adjust our lives to risks. But there is a threat, an illness, an epidemic of alienation of misery. Always at risk and fearing for life, still to find life enjoyable we love to play games. Some place stakes higher. Wanna bet? Vocabulary used associates with money directly and someone's life can end in a bullet. Is life money like time since it can be gambled or does life produce monetary possessions, is that what life does? What is life? Someone's life is a possession of that person. It varies in different countries and by gender how person's life is weight. Winning in gaming like this gives power and status of a winner. If one can repeat winning over and over one becomes a champion, unbeatable and people ask how did you do it. What is your

secret? How to gamble in life is a silly question the risk and nature of life itself is a game. To learn how to play and who dictates the rules. As we are playing makes it all quite confusing to think meaning of playing and why am I on this particular set and what is my part. To talk about social change is to talk about kindness towards others, people and animals. How to practice kindness in everyday life? Is there time, are people capable of random acts of kindness, how would such acts be accepted. What do I do mostly is pass by, walk on. I do not stop to talk. I have stopped wanting to do that, sometimes I say it is a beautiful day, rarely. If you cannot decide or don't know or don't want any of it, you want none of it, you want nothing but to be left alone, in peace. Society has constant demand on us, we must demand much of ourselves. It is good to some point. It is difficult to avoid feeling of losing when so much is lost. The feeling it brings trying to change things but nothing changes. Most often in politics, in the world of finance and sports which worlds dictate our winning desires. Choosing sides, to be a good guy. That is the new normal, a superhero, achiever. It is not difficult to guess how such a person got made. Where do we get our delusional image of what life should be, where to place our goals. It is too much to ask to be someone who looks good on TV, yes I think it is. If that is our normal, I don't want it. It is true we live in a competitive cinematic society. Competition on any level and age, with anything. It is tiring and often futile. To compete at work, at school, in social media, with strange ways of playing. Who makes it to be an interesting person and what kind of person qualifies in that category? I really don't know anymore. I'm not sure if I give a fuck.

Is there a change emerging. If there is a change it is very slow. Why my head cannot be sick like my knee is because. What is sickness now? How an illness gets a status of an illness? It has a cure, it is a condition out of ordinary? Homosexuality was considered sickness till the beginning of 80s in Finland. Since the eighties concern and treatment for mental illnesses have been improved fairly well. Attitudes towards sexual minorities are slowly changing as well. It is almost ok to talk openly about psychotherapy one has had and almost ok to be lesbian. How about suicide one's family member has committed? How emotional illnesses can be measured? They are emotional states in which it is difficult to live, that make you behave strangely, out of the ordinary, see things that do not exist. It is the symptoms you describe to your doctor and what your doctor thinks about them. How long has this been going on? Do you have suicidal thoughts? How would you do it, suicide? Why is there shame on mental illness is obvious the danger and breaking of

social codes become visible. How does that change human worth when you get sick, self-image changes in need of help? Why is it scary? You lose control of yourself and your life, you become useless in a way. Illness of mind makes you do unexpected things, behave irrationally and maybe, just maybe be a danger to your environment and yourself. Then in this light there are lunatics going freely around most everywhere.

Stay alert.

11.3 Scenes in real life. Atmosphere of suspicion, hurt and ill is a curious gap between people willingly kept alive to make people fall down.

A plastic surgeon had in his office pictures of his clients who had posed in Playboy or in other men's magazines. He was very proud of his work and was pointing out that he likes it that women want to look beautiful and correct bodily flaws they may have. Perfection is a difficult idea to approach, it is bound to taste, upbringing and other influences, personality and learnings in life. Other matter connected in finding perfection is to define the flaws. Some bodily features may be justified to correct. Not so sure if correcting vagina for boyfriend's thrill would be on my list. Taste has tendency to change. The more we imitate what others have the more infantile our desires are, this is my view. To seek acceptance by appearance and imitation - what does that tell about people other than of their desperate need for love. Appearance and creating personal style is theatre and message. This is what I am like, this is what I like. It is also a common subject of talk. Look what she is wearing. To carry my clothes, to carry myself, to carry a person. How do we carry ourselves is habitus, bearing. One has to focus on that, concentrate on how do I do when I speak and express. It is important how you face people, it is also polite to dress to a certain occasion in a certain way. It is manners, courtesy and traditions. It has led me thinking how much I am my clothes? My clothes are part of me even though they would not interest me that much as part of my self-expression. They are part of my daily life to protect me. Some clothes are me and very many are not. I have chosen to wear few comfortable ones. I let others to see me in them. I am viewed with them, as parts of me. So it feels justified, a little to be judged by what I am wearing and oh so stupid. My clothes tell a story and they represent me. I should consider it heavily. Should I hide something. Is there a reason for changing my outfit, other than it is wornout, uncomfortable or don't suit the weather. To wear something

hideous, out of fashion and obviously secondhand is a statement and it tells I don't have much money to spend on clothes. What comes to clothing is essential part of consumerism, grouping and pleasing. The younger you are the more important grouping is. Change in terms of growing up is to become in terms to accept who you are. To be self-aware. How consciously do we construct our ego and id? Kids know from quite early on what they like, what they want to wear and they compare and reflect. Liking and not liking, are there shades to that? Liking a bit more. With liking there is the sense of good and bad in terms of behavior, which gets moulded by pressure and guidance.

Our minds are under influence and surveillance. We get addicted to interactive social media as well as to sensation hungry instant contents in any media. We are guided, in other words manipulated to follow contents that are asking to be followed. It is one scheme of fitting social norms nowadays. Fun is luring. Entertainment is to stay glued to equipment that make chatting about Justin Bieber and BB-house on twitter possible. Laughter is to connect, laughter at others and make situations easy goingly simple. It also makes life more livable bringing relaxed and unstressed feeling removing tension. Entertainment is also to change controlling monitoring straitjacket of stress and efficiency and entertainment creates the straitjacket.

Conventions can bring feeling of security and stability. They can prevent from seeing other perspectives to find new ways of doing and thinking. One convention is to fully trust corporations who provide easy entertainment, stream of contents for us to consume and reflect to. Entertainment business is an image creator. Images for us to desire to be desired. Entertainment is influence like no other what comes to body image, placing importance on status, social appreciation, a clear lifestyle moulder. It keeps us with fast changing stream of images and influences, fashions and trends. We absorb everything we get emotionally attached to and it keeps us alert for what is coming next. Change is difficult to measure in this kind of world where almost nothing stays still, but still what is changing exactly? It is almost absurd to try measure what changes, how and when. Change itself is a way to live, when you think about it and when you don't think. That is a sure thing and nature of life. So why puzzle myself with this is to understand the decision to change, need to change, will to change, demand to and where does the individual desire, need, will and making a change begin and how. What needs to happen to make a desired social change realize itself. I say so because it is partly uncontrollable when social change concerning many people happens. Reasons to be puzzled with

questions about change is because even though it is nothing but self-evident, we are struck by it. Changes can be overwhelming, hard to bear. Tsunami whipes away 250 000 people just like that in couple of minutes. misfortune and death. Is there something else one can do but welcome them. Call them punishments of god. It is us that have done something wrong and made god angry. We can try to calm god down by worship and live as he has told us to live in holy books. We can try to explain what happens to us and why, we must. As our lives despite all preparations are in chance, coincidence and accidence.

- 1.http://www.taloussanomat.fi/tietoliikenne/2013/03/13/asiantuntija-vaittaa-12-vuotias-voisi-hakkeroida-monet-yritykset/20133872/12windowsphone?CMP=tw_t_gu 20.8.2013
2. <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Njoq3HDYwj0>electronic trading brings stability, it is a very efficient market place. 21.8.2013
- 3.<http://blogs.ft.com/the-world/2013/08/potent-memories-of-iraq-as-syria-strike-nears/> 28.8.2013
- 4.<http://www.foreignaffairs.com/articles/139376/jonathan-mercero/bad-reputation> 28.8.2013
- 5.<http://www.theguardian.com/commentisfree/2013/aug/28/death-middle-class-undermine-democracy> 28.8.2013
- 6.<http://www.who.int/mediacentre/factsheets/fs369/en/> 29.8.2013
- 7.http://www.cpiml.org/liberation/year_2008/april/working_class_hundred_years.html 15.2.2014 History of labour rights and movement in India
- 8.www.wikipedia.org/generalstrike 15.2.2014

12. Fear of the dark – (built) environment creating dimensions. Is there something wrong there?

12.1 What does it smell like the glow? Too arrogant.

Colorless seethrough with plastics. Stylish bump into concrete, grass, steel and glass. Hugeness as a conquering strategy, the illusion of having space. Having it, availability, participation, style and air. It is like everything is harnessed. Door which you cannot see nor find unless you know how it works. Where is the handle? (they open when you approach, the doors). It is called intelligent design, movement sensitive, observant, stylish. Style is something that we know is style. Imitating accessibility with invisibility and strict standards of class, false reality, metaplace of a powerful mind and minimalist simplicity. Our obsession with size and style thinking huge is the only good worth having. Believing that largeness is self-evidently significant and beautiful and essential in the making of fortune. Protective surfaces, glass and steel glow reaching far, reaching for us to think the same. Shining obsession with costly cheapness, pompeous and polished shine (like a perfume) showing worth while things or at least the fantasy. To raise attention by taking over space with i love you's and high towers. Spaces are like us, minds are spaces to invade and cause massive appetite. Like cleaning substances, explosive mediums to keep monuments of consumerism spotless. Maybe I'm mistaking the glow. It is the lights in the night after rain that make divinity, spotlights, neons. What would glow of something be without actual essence there somewhere, dreamed inner and outer bodies of light, that float, body to shine fully, be full of desire. It is very difficult to define, the body of capitalist exploitation, a luring devise, perfume to make us hungry. Effortlessly sliding in beauty, in awe and wanting to be like her in the ad. Breathing and smelling her, sniffing in mutual understanding of what is good, what is eatable, drinkable and all that. Good will be brought to us, good and love, the ease of good. A promise that will become us, of us, if done as we are asked silently to practice in noise of information, encouraged to be brave and like fierce models. How could we look more between the lines in terror. We live in stimuli of horrible waste and like it. Alternatives become few. It is the silenced ones, marginalized and demonized that is us and not. Those who are afraid to say what they think do as they are told to do or they don't know what to think. Personality may be against the mainstream. Dangerous jump of separation and making difference is to be outside and loud. The state of speaking out, why we do what we do and we cannot stop talking about

ourselves, our surface, our skin, why we are as we are in vanity. Never stop questioning, because, I'm not sure I get it, our condition which is in constant state of lost. Acceptance of massacre in silence is a rule. I know it is confusing, but we are not able to stop eating, to give a break, stop and go hungry, change the way we are. I, that has been made, made exactly the kind of model of me my culture needs like for example a garage. One exactly a color of yellowish beige, shape of a container, in that exact spot next to the woods in front of a complex housing of suburb. It is there for decades in its beige chosen strangeness and banality, boxlike storage. No other function, not even aesthetic effort to please the eye, what is the meaning of beauty for a person anywhere than think about desire and preserve beauty. Building beautiful is to pay attention to every detail, to define beauty is to become sensitive, vulnerable and open to ideas. To look beautiful can be different than to be beautiful, not just a garage. There is no other beauty in a container than what it is used for. Who cares about what a garage looks like? How do we become to care of our environment? After we don't have it. We live in dictatorship of cars, of commodities, of obsessions, of possessions, of capitalism and preserving our ideals which these things have given us. Everything we see has a meaning and value. It is not meaningless to do anything solid. We build for cars to keep them safe and running. Somehow garage is a good metaphor for our existing culture and how we live. We consume and discard content which still are just mere wrappings and packages themselves. We prize the surface and protect it. Value is placed in a form of bought strategy of maintaining certain artificial functions to keep up living in modern society. Our needs are objectified maybe not to please ourselves, nor for our delight, but the eye and jealousy of the other in a manner of look what I have got. If it, what is being built, is not for our aesthetic delight, it is not for us to enjoy environment with our eyes. Delight is in possessing, in having and using power. Why is it so, why such brutality, is brutality being recognized, is it being valued? Benefit of constructing due to values like functionality, effectiveness and necessity. Nothing extra but a lot of junk. Beauty is an extra cost and then again expensive. Still we look for beauty. We face the question what is beautiful and is it necessary, can we afford it.

To avoid the mass flow of concepts we may not understand, opinions we do not like. It is better to discard distraction of variety. But whose idea we follow and who do we aim to please? It is better to choose neutrality in form and color. It is better to think only one reason why a building is being built. To build for given reasons and needs, and to fulfil

these specific reasons and needs, priorities. Priorities are functional, sticking to them. Our missions are missions of accuracy, efficiency and obvious lacks that must be removed are those which are costly, which we can do without. In this case it is a plain garage on a parking lot which is needed for our residents. Means are cheap, easy as possible, serving to the needed cause and budget. Patterns, colors, structural surfaces, in what ways can bricks be placed, imagination, is it too much to ask? Sadly all buildings are not architecture. Art of building has experienced inflation. We need to do things fast and inexpensively. It is a constant recession and scare. Many buildings and sites seem to play part of containers. It is a fact that one aspect of building is being forgotten, that the house is there for decades and maybe centuries for us to see and use. A house has its impact on people not just as protecting, sheltering place, but we look at it, pass it, think about it. It has its effect on the minds of people as a view, as landscaping part of city. Instead of wondering why or lamenting the state of construction business I can make an effort to comprehend this day and reasons for doing anything anymore; profit and function combined? Why do we do contemporary world the way we do it? For joy, for love of doing, for money, honor of doing or because we are here we make and create, practice of ourselves as makers. We are able and it is our benefit to be active and innovative.

12.2 How to understand harmony?

A discipline, order, rule, symmetry, melody, flow, soothing for the eye, linear, dynamic. How does harmony organize itself or is it organized? Is harmony natural and vital? Is it balance, the golden cut? Is it good fortune and Luck? Good things happening smoothly for us falling on our laps and tops of our heads like mist or snowfall in the still dark night with dim lampposts showing yellow light. There are things opposite to each other, one is harsh disturbance and the other is deep calm of passivity. Do we need both to get harmony? Harmonious is a musical term, a melody has harmony, a tune to hum. To understand harmony of mind is to look close to mysticism and spirituality. We seek harmony from something beyond ourselves. We as human beings are not harmonious beings. Our quality is at constant conflict with ourselves and with each other. In our human relations we desire harmony, which could be called the effort of finding happiness and joy in living. Doesn't everybody go through the search of finding innerpeace and spiritual meaning of life, which could be peace with God, respect for life, discovering godliness beyond the physical world. If one does

not believe in God, what does one look for? Has the looking for eternal relief ended in that case, since there is no eternal, nor infinite, only what we see. What happens to harmony?

Fear of the dark, whiteness driven world moving like a solid block, like constant non- denying blackness, denying darkness and shades around and in. It is common and united agreement to stay still in white, sudden touch can be allowed, but not to draw on nor in but sliding on surfaces. It is a curious world of forbiddance, bans and ignorance put together on a seemingly narrow path. In a world for eyes only, what pleases the eyes is very culturally bound. We aim to please, aim not to irritate, not to cause conflict, quarrel or a thought of difference or miscalculation. Puzzling is the absolute correctness required. Minimalism can be beautiful in its undressed way, but still we cannot look at nudity or the very issues of what is wrong. Sanctity of white wall among us, purity, uniformity, monotonous design patterns. We are machining our daily routines over and over again. Machines are growing to be part of our consciousness, our body parts, and continuations to what we can do to do better or differently or at least imagine that we can. Is the image we make of ourselves false, do we lie to each other and ourselves because we maybe like living a fantasy? Or reach for something that cannot be reached as a mass. They do things differently than we do, machines, robots, computers, as we tell them to do, ordering them, at least we think we do. We are in the position of masters; machines are tools though it slightly looks oddly alarming. Computing the errands, bureaucracy, wars, it is helpful. Help is really what we need. Something designed with a computer looks different than something designed drawn by hand. Is that what machines do, help us? Is it leisure time we get, time to spend? Partly, partly they make people useless meaning people should invent something else to do in their lives than work in a factory. It is tough for some, constant inventing, inventing of oneself. Mould oneself as society changes faster than people do. Machines continue a ready thought completing it over and over. It is still people thinking or refusing to think. Difficulty of thinking. Until they, machines, think for us, till that point; let machines do the deeds that you cannot, or we could live without it, the relief, help and status, and things will not get difficult. Energy, electricity, force, horse power, engines, oil, plusses and minuses. Different is better term here and so is quick, mass production, we, mass of people what could this all be called. Be able to accomplish more in less time is our mission, the cheaper the better. To be looking for accomplishments, profit and work which is a big part of human life;

attraction and repulsion in one. There is nothing to be done than watch the change happen, be part of it. Disaster in back of a mind. I'm thinking about disaster of surface, what kind of meaning does shell covering and called modern, our modern forms, cubes which we have and how much emphasis do we place on surfaces has obsession.

Tension between wastelands and asphalt world, backsides of garages, behinds of warehouses, behinds and frontides of things, those places that are left behind, left untended, forgotten as ugly and worthless. To look behind and find weeds growing to their ultimate height in cool untidy shadows. To wonder around, pass by. Who are those who look behind? Do the smudgy graffiti, write Dr. Dre and 2pac on corrugated iron wall of a garage. Who chose that material on the garage wall that I look at every day. Anonymity all around, who did this and why. How decisions get made. It is for the most of us. How are we made to believe it is good? Imitating harmonious state of mind, some kind of ease and comfort. Clarity, clear view to lightness. Lightness as white, light, day, sun, morning, growing, flourishing. Is this a bourgeois dream? Elimination of misery, poverty, gloominess and death. Effectively and actively constantly doing something to remove things that are defined as trash, odd and disturbing. Disturbing element, a message sprayed on the wall. Those that think are alive and kicking. Use of colour is interesting to observe from the point of wanting to fade the noise of distractions, meaning not using colours to bring variety nor finding the complexity. It is choosing inexpensiveness and lack. Noises are the obscurities and enigmatic, scary dark places. White paint takes the scare away, clearing up the view. Telling there is no bacteria, doubt or contagious diseases, cleanness is a sign of people tending the area, valuable good and stability. I insist we have gone too far reflecting our deepest fears in making society look like homogenous one block. And I insist it is fear. Fear of the unknown, fear of falling down, we are full of fears made by economy. It is going to be bad times ahead again. The more we have the more afraid we become, the more we need to protect with surveillance cameras, guards and fences. Whiteness of walls is one symptom of this fear (but some of us like white walls). Fear of dirt. Defining dirt, it is not only actual shit on the floor. There are people that are dirty, ways of doing that are unclean, ways to talk, draw, photograph, dress, it is a long list of manifesting the fear of the unknown. Fear of non-white, shadows, crime and black. When will we actually be afraid of ourselves? I have become to wonder the colorlessness status of white, it is not a color. Then what is it, a background or light? Acceptance of white, approving and liking it.

Probably white is helpful in easing the mind. In Finland white paint is more or less a rule. It is maybe easy to accept. Then there is the double coloring where half of the wall is brown, blue, pink, yellowish tone (bleak) and other half is whitetish or fading kind of tone (dim, light). It is a very much used effect in corridors, hospitals and office buildings, the double coloring. Odd choices and custom. In the world of offices and institutions restrictions and rules apply a harsh visible world. They are like places that are compulsory and in which we do not like to be. We visit and leave. It is not like we should get amused while living in gray and white. Banality is the aim and means to keep order, away from enjoyment. Mediocrity analyzed to the bits and looking like it is analyzed. Maybe what we see around is a result of deep thought.

But yes, white has been driving me insane lately. Is it a reminder of purity, of forever and infinity? This is what it will be like so better be nice. Eternal life, safety and beautiful imaginary gardens are allowed in your dreams; what is white for than to make space (make peace, repeatedly as we are at constant war). Spacious interior giving spacious thoughts, or hope or faith or some honey. Meanings of white in different cultures vary from sorrow to joy to purity, love and virginity. It has lots to do with eternity and infinity, vanishing, fading and becoming, seeing with eyes closed. Uniform clothing for hospital staff, professional white signals authority, knowledgeability, science, standing on the side of the good, of the saving forces, humanism and grace. White stands for the given promise to cure and save lives. White is meant not to harass, it is meant to calm down, soothe and pacify. Does it give place for imagination as a wall or does it passify? Empty wall asking for a picture. Potential in places unused, unoccupied, why are they there.

12.3 Conservatism has positive sides to it. (for some)

Green areas as signs of good maintenance, signs of space, letting nature get into our habitation, but not get us. Green as grass, green as green, lawn, greenery, place for cooling down, sporting, playing, sitting, relaxing, all good things that a busy person can dream about, but maybe not actively do unless greenery is backyard, not for instance on a lawn located near the mall, on premises of a shopping center, or lay down on a yard of an office building or where ever public spaces have grass areas with trees as decorations around parking spaces and pavement, asphalt and traffic signs. Green grass strips giving joyous and refreshing sights. It is their function in public space, to be secure open views and signs of caring efficiency. They are not to be disturbed by sitting, driving, walking, walking the dog, standing or

sleeping. Lawns have bizarre peace of do not touch, like a stop sign above. Lawns are protected by appropriation, rules and how to move in a city. It a cheap way to make contemporary city efficient looking, which would not be so colorful otherwise, blank in its concrete scenery more liveable and tolerable. To avoid costs and disturbance it seems to be interests of a city that no-one inhabits lawns. I stay puzzled by them. Rhythm and pace of our city is bound to growth and seeking anonymity. The moving by cars and consuming, no one staying put very long, that would raise suspicions. Benches are almost gone out of the urban environment. At the moment they are heavy and clumsily designed, uninviting to sleep, spend time and to sit. Partly modernism can be accused. Partly industrialization is the villain.

Repetition and cleanness are part of the legacy of modernism. Lack of tone, strict sensibility and specific order of beauty. There is beauty in ugliness and messiness, but it is different. It is an ideology of similarity, simplicity, purity of form and functionality. Partly and largely the politics of construction business have made it and municipal politics in their demand for efficiency. Greedy economy can be accused. What about consumers? What is their part? What is their crime? Urban planning has been made a profitable business. Construction companies have much to say and a lot of power in terms of building the cities and designing them. Finland is a good example of this template politics. How urban planning has been made into patterns that repeat. Variation isn't that popular as long as it looks profitable and lures certain kind of people to buy apartments. Clean, quiet and safe suburb is a positive and good to have, period. (Just what do you mean?) But what is with these choices of broken? Are there reasons to dig deeper into color? Such choices that they won't irritate nor cause any kind of thought against or for or about anything all together. Posing harmony kind of thing. (I'm not quite sure I understand.) Whiteness, sculpture-like but cheap and tacky. Do you notice it, the cheapness and cheating. Complexity of control and in a funny way very simple manipulation, and the anonymity of the controller. Is it safe enough to say this aloud? No. People get punished for less. Safety is very much the issue that we are lacking, obviously. The amount of surveillance is huge. The more we want it badly, the more we are scared. What is it to be scared of? We do not know who to blame exactly. We can say it is the money men, banks, large corporations, bad decision-making by politicians. How many of us are willing to change themselves for the good of everybody else? Looking for peace of mind without imagination or piece of mind. Rest without anything to be afraid of, emptiness

inside, void of emotion, afraid of feelings, of showing the state of things. Why do we want so much space and why is it elitist? Is spacious more comfortable or is it just more? Owning space with quasi-peace and harmony in between with nothing. To have much and nothing. Mostly it is in between people, the distance, in a world that has so many ways to get connected. Harmony and peace stamped in modern materials. Why such need for distance and loath? Irritation removed, messiness, what is being removed are signs of living, an act and happening which require participation and courage. There is something very destructive in a way we build and in the way we live. It is a make-believe act. It does not want communication nor contact. It isolates, diminishes and pushes away. Art is there as mere decoration, but mostly non-existent. Destruction of historical buildings has been happening for a long time, as anything worth while is being destroyed.

Desire is destroyed. We are to be altered making the change needed.

We build for our bodies, we build our bodies, buildings to be our bodies. Mind is the most important thing as creating mastermind. Size of sites reflect it. What is the mind of the receiver there for. Mind of the receiver is consuming, active but passive, passerby, powerless acceptor or so it seems. Would it be in general average statistics put in real life, settle to what comes easily. Statistics can be quite curvy, far from every day. As person who does the statistics is seen like the librarian, quiet gray and boring office mouse, the observer. Contrast in this picture is amusing and likeable stereotype. Someone exploring life from the far and making it a chart, so we all can see what is going on. It is also interesting how such people called mice are looked at. How their lives are less, because they do routine work, they stay still to accomplish their tasks, sit still, enjoy the still and the noise is far away to be examined. There are people who work a lot to get mediocrity life, which is the belongings with children and pets. It can be a very comfortable choice, if that what it is, a choice. It also is a perfect goal and meaning for life, a settlement and a trophy. Position and place from which to gaze those who don't have the same. Ease and simplicity in repetition, we know the threats, ultimatums and punishments.

Bricks, brick walls, piles of bricks aside the road promising forthcoming work. As I have compared brick walls built over a hundred years ago to this day, the difference is astonishing reflecting to the new. We now have the element building strategy. It has made constructing fast and highly machinated heavy duty. The differences between times strike

and hit. Differences between wealth, health, strength and endurance of people, structuring of society and houses made. It was self-evident to pay attention to detailed work, it was praised to detail, which slowness of constructing and skill of doing made possible, will and ability to build in a decorative variable way. Now we do not have the money nor time. Contrast is puzzling and the common statement of not having time nor money is even more strange. People in general had less both hundred years ago. Were people less afraid or did they have more appreciation of life in general and how actions effect life. It is a different time with different values and we are in a hurry. The way we build tells that story. Tale of no time, things being done in very little time, but with massive volume. People are treated the same way as massive volume moving cash, a mass. We are units of bringing in and taking. To give is an effort. But still in the name of good we cherish the religion of good which is not without cost. We yearn the cream to be poured over us

Urban city planning made to serve purposes of consuming, wiping unwanted people, unwanted buildings, undesired landscapes out of the landscape. People that have time to hang around are not tolerated in city centers unless they have money to spend, centers built for businesses, customers and their cars. Active, growing and thriving city keeps public places intact, evolving, designed and clean. Landscape in which cutting grass, blowing leaves, applying sand and removing it with heavy machinery are basic methods to work and is done with great care. Society is a psychological construction of players psychologized by planners who in the end are politicians and corporal forces. Officers of municipals, corporations and state whose job is to plan our environment in terms of law, jobs and profit. Shops, roads, housing, schools, places of work are all planned to serve a certain cause. How things are planned and done is due to legislation. Firstly politicians are those who set the rules of what can be planned and how things can be planned. Safety and regulations dictate much in Finland. Our lives are designed from outside and above more than we like to admit or care to give a thought altogether. Idea of calculated industrial city life, ready made-planned life is a rule and an oddity since we think we are free and masters of our lives. In factories people are nothing but captives of product society. This is much where conservatism inhabits, our need to plan our and other people's lives to have financial security and balance. It seems to be not only legislators business but anyone can take part of being a moral guide and preacher. Society needs to be in balance and running. For us Scandinavians that is a rule. It is much due to Protestant upbringing and heritage. We

are still under threat of being punished, hard working, obedience oriented rule. It is comforting for patriarchal traditions to continue organize society as ever, leaning on to notion that it has always been so and to have it otherwise than traditionally organized straight family model is completely out of order. It is clear for those who like to live by patriarchal religious rules even not practicing religion but out of habit believing, leaning on religion and God's word knowing meaning of anyone. Core issue is to settle and keep security a nonstop state of things, desire for the unchangeable is strong.

Society is set according to working, parenting, according to family as a basic unit in terms of which we must function. Problems begin when those rules cannot be altered and new generations start wanting rules of their own. It is important for patriarchal society to avoid problems by saying we do not have problems, they are minor issue and give sanctions. Ways to take care of issues that are considered as problems is curious. How does a person become herself/himself in a society of strict codes of living? To do things that are forbidden and hide with them, or to do what you like and face consequences and punishments. Is being yourself to be able to do what you wish? Aren't I and self connected in doing and making my way, which all should do. I become me when I am active, because making makes me evolve as a person. What is this person to society? In this sense it is horrifying to think that women are restricted from doing and being active persons. Women are restricted from evolving globally. I am also product of my society where I am what I do, a making, accomplishing person. Those who do not work what are they, why are they labelled as something less? Making which does not directly create money is considered not as important. Money makes value. To be important is to label, to have a say, what is that for a position? There are examples of where women are under strict religious order (it looks to me the most of the world is under such order). Women are monitored, capsuled and punished if not doing as they are commanded to do. I do not speak of one particular religion. It seems to be characteristics of all religions to have power over women, of what they are capable of. Women are under command whether it is faith or capitalism. Why is it that women need to be under authority of man. It is hilarious to even have to ask. It is a joke, the authority of man and the desire for power. It is a joke to want power for the sake of having power. Female body is strictly regulated possession, it is under conscious and cruel use of power. We monitor consciously and unconsciously bodies of ours and others to fit in. It is obsessive and means are never enough. This is an everyday topic, topic of attraction

and what kind of options we have and are given. Why is appearance and monitoring people anywhere so important in our social order? Basic questions for Feminists (as it should be for anybody) and demand of Feminist movement for women to be able to be and do, be free from authorities of patriarchy, free from the all seeing judging eye, which has to be pleased. What is the part of our individual mind and consciousness in moulding us and what is the part of society in moulding us? Society clearly has demands under which we are falling. And what does rebellion got to do with moulding us and society we live in? How can such order we live in be rebelled effectively? What kind of forms of rebellion are allowed? Is that the right question as rebellion is against conformism and ruling system. To allow rebellion to happen and how far rebellion is ready to go in terms of taking what belongs to people. How do people define themselves, what is theirs and their role as persons in between consuming empires where we aspire to be stars and live comfortably. How do people reflect themselves within the society they live and what are their lives suppose to be? What are lives suppose to be is a strange question altogether, but it is somehow obvious there are assumptions that stick like glue and which are given by media, assumptions of us. Rebellion is to test how much one is able to question society's demands. Why does society demand anything of us, it is people that do the ultimate demanding. We eventually decide what happens to us and in this world. It is an essential thing to understand.

CTRL

The issues that are being controlled firstly are sexuality, body image and creative mind. Enjoyment and lust defined and put to shame, maybe it is scare. This goes especially for women. Female is essentially a threat. She is vulgar. Her sexuality and expressing it threaten the order of straight world, traditions, religions and state. We live to enjoy products and services, to feel good inside a frame. We have to work in order to embrace ourselves as tools, our achievements and as members of a society, society is to provide entertainment for us, it is a way to take care of us. Make us feel part of. We live to have fun, to be entertained, but we must see the effort to afford the entertainment, we must know it is not for free, enjoyment of life. It has to be earned. To be allowed to form ourselves, evolve and form our daily functions and selves, deeds, identities, form them as they may be 'not fitting', society will be formed as a byproduct to be our image. We live in controlling society, society controls us to become of certain kind and we control each other, favor people that are similar to us, please us, we make society a controlling society and ourselves control freaks.

- Ball, Philip, *Critical Mass - How One Thing Leads to Another* ("particles become people", pg. 110). New York: Farrar, Straus and Giroux. 2004
- Benjamin, Walter, *Critique of Violence* (*Zur Kritik der Gewalt*), selected writings volume 1 1913-1926, Edited by Marcus Bullock and Michael W. Jennings, The Belknap press of Harvard University Press, 1996
- Blum, William, *Kuoleman imperiumi, kirjoituksia vapauden patsaan varjosta*, suom. Sammakko, 2006
- Giddens, Anthony: *Yhteiskuntateorian keskeisiä ongelmia: Toiminnan, rakenteen ja ristiriidan käsitteet yhteiskunta-analyysissä*. (Central problems in social theory: Action, structure and contradiction in social analysis, 1979.) Suomentaneet Pasi Andersson ja Ilkka Heiskanen. Helsingissä: Otava, 1984.
- Gilbert, Jeremy, *Anti-capitalism and culture, radical theory and popular politics*, 2008
- Immonen, Hapuli, Leskelä, Vehkalahti, (toim.) 2000, *Modernin lumo ja pelko, kirjoituksia 1800-1900-lukujen vaihteen sukupuolisuudesta*, , Suomalaisen kirjallisuuden seura
- Lynskey, Dorian, *History of Protest songs, 33 revolutions per minute*, 2010, Faber&Faber
- Mitchell, W.J.T (edit.), *Landscape and power*, 1994
- Rabinow, Paul, Foucault, Michel, *kaupunki, tila, valta*, suom. 1989
- Rabinow, Paul, Michel Foucault, *Reader*, Pantheon Books, New York, 1984
- Ross, Carne, *Leaderless Revolution, How ordinary people will take power and change politics in the 21st century*, Simon & Schuster Ltd, 2011
- Varzi, Roxanne, *Warring Souls, Youth, media and martyrdom in Post-Revolution Iran*, Duke University Press, 2006

Further note:

To make Litany I have used netdictionary www.thesaurus.com and for the Random list of revolutions I have used

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_revolutions_and_rebellions

in addition:

I have taken liberty of using Wikipedia as a source although it is academically considered not 100% reliable as authors of Wikipedia stay anonymous and maybe are not academics or acknowledged scholars, or who knows, but for me Wikipedia represents freedom of knowing, freedom of writing for public and sharing information without cost or authority, globally. I also have used several columns and articles of magazines and news papers in the web to write this thesis. For me they are information possibly not without bias but still worthy documents about this particular moment we live. What goes on in the world now every minute is which interests me in this regard of change. Spreading information is big part of what is the revolution globally about, what is happening really, the ways things happen and are talked about very much online is particularly curious and new. Writings in the net are one key to the mystery of the revolutionized, revolution oriented world, mind set of revolt and the rapid change which is before our eyes, for our brain and in our everyday lives as we are connected as much as we desire and know how to connect.

